A B H I D H A M M A P I Ṭ A K A

INDRIYA YAMAKA

Originally translated by

Banmaw Sayadaw Ven. Kumārābhivaṁsa

Edited by

Isi Nandamedhā

May 2012

Myanmar, May 2012

EDITORIAL PREFACE

THIS EDITION IS ESPECIALLY DEDICATED
TO MY LATE PRECEPTOR,
THE MOST VENERABLE
BADDANTA KUMĀRĀBHIVAṀSA
SĀSANADHAZA SIRĪPAVARA DHAMMĀCARIYA,
SAKKYASĪHA DHAMMĀCARIYA,
AGGA MAHĀ PAṆḌITA, AGGA MAHĀ GANDHA VĀCAKA PAṆḌITA,
NAINGANTAW OVĀDĀCARIYA (NATION'S *OVĀDĀCARIYA*),
TIPIṬAKA OVĀDĀCARIYA, TIPIṬAKA PUCCHAKA

In November 2011, I came to know that a copy of the English version of the *Indriya Yamaka* which was written by the *Banmaw Sayadaw Ven. Kumārābhivaṁsa* is found back. As it was made around 45 years ago and type-writer version, it is not easy to make a book and to publish it. By which it will be very helpful to Abhidhammma lovers and especially by the wish of *Ven. Banmaw Sayadaw*, this work (re-typing and editing) is firstly established.

Firstly, the copy of *Indriya Yamaka* English version is scanned and posted to those who wish to help in re-typing by computer. Mg Hein Thu Aung and his friends from Meik Hti Lar, in middle Myanmar acted as a centre to run this project. They also re-typed more than 200 pages. Ven. Ariyajyoti of Bangladesh from International *Theravāda* Buddhist Missionary University (ITBMU), Yangon who is studying his M.A. (Buddhism) and his friends of various nationals, mostly from ITBMU also re-type 265 pages. After collecting all re-typed versions (465 pages), Mg Hein Thu Aung sent them to me while I am helping for the local *Sāsana* in rural area. This *Indriya Yamaka* translation is then re-arranged and editing was started on 13.5.2012 and finished on 22.5.2012 at the hermitage near the construction of THITSAR NYAN YAUNG SHWE ZE GONE STUPA, YADANAR MAN AUNG MONASTREY, Moe Nan Village, Kaw Lin Township, Ka Thar District, Sagaing Region, the Union of The Republic of Myanmar.

This edition is solely done by me (the editor) alone .i.e., any error in meaning or essence of *Dhamma* is my responsibility. To those who wish to mend or give advices for the better quality please do as one's *dhamma* wish. And nandamedha@gmail.com will be pleased to receive such caring advices.

Even though I am taking the responsibility of an editor, I changed very little of it as by the wish of *Ven.Banmaw Sayadaw*. *Chaṭṭa Saṅgayanā* version is the main source to do it so. But for most of the words they are un-changed to honor the original translator, *Ven. Banmaw Sayadaw*. Arisen, Had arisen, and (It had) arisen are used in random just for the word *Upajjittha.* And some usages like; common worldlings for *Putthujjana*, Non returner for *Anāgāmī*; might not be very pleased to some English scholars, but to understand the original translation, no editing is made on such cases. It is my suggestion that *Pāḷi* language should be learned to get the better and precise meanings.

My sincere thanks go to Mg Hein Thu Aung and his friends from Meik Hti Lar, *Bhante Ariyajyoti* of Bangladesh and his friends from ITBMU for their volunteer effort in re-typing. *Mahā Thera Ven. Saṁvara* of YADANAR MAN AUNG MONASTERY and *Ven. Sīlācāra* of U SHIT PIN VILLAGE MONASTERY for lending their PCs to do the editing. The devotee, U Than Htun of Chaung Nar village for his incomparable deeds especially by taking PCs back and forth to the monastery to recharge them in the middle of the very hot sun every day. Mya Than Tar Soe for her service by taking this edited material from the rural area and post it to e-friends of Dhamma which may be a small act but a must which is not easy for us (for living in rural area). And the great gratitude I owe to is the most *Venerable Banmaw Sayadaw* for personally asking and choosing me for this edition, by which my Dhamma friends and I can accumulate meritorious deeds in many ways.

My (the editor) name is Nandamedhā. I am a (*Theravāda*) hermit since 8.1.2000. Before becoming a hermit, I was been for 20 months as a *Theravāda* novice and 3 years as a *Theravāda* monk. I was born in Pyay, in middle Myanmar, on 19.11.1977.

May everyone be Indriya seeker and holder.

Isi Nandamedhā
23.5.2012

A B H I D H A M M A P I Ṭ A K A

INDRIYA YAMAKA

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

Veneration to that Exalted, the Arahat the Fully Self-Enlightened.

1. SUMMARY CHAPTER ON TERMS
(Paṇṇattivara Uddesa)

1. (There are) twenty-two faculties; eye faculty, ear faculty, nose faculty, tongue faculty, body faculty, mind faculty, femininity faculty, masculinity faculty, life faculty, (bodily) pleasure faculty, (bodily) pain faculty, (mental) joy faculty, (mental) grief faculty, equanimity faculty, faith faculty, energy faculty, mindfulness faculty, concentration faculty, understanding faculty, " I – shall – come – to know – the –unknown" faculty, final-knowledge faculty, final-knower faculty.

1. CHAPTER ON PURIFICATION OF WORD
(*Pada Sodhanavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

2. (It is) eye. (Is it) eye faculty? (It is) eye faculty. (Is it) eye?
Ear. Ear faculty? Ear faculty. Ear?
Nose. Nose faculty? Nose faculty. Nose?
Tongue. Tongue faculty? Tongue faculty. Tongue?
Body. Body faculty? Body faculty. Body?
Mind. Mind faculty? Mind faculty. Mind?
Female. Femininity faculty? Femininity faculty. Female?
Male. Masculinity faculty? Masculinity faculty. Male?
Life. Life faculty? Life faculty. Life?
(Bodily) pleasure. (Bodily) pleasure faculty? (Bodily) pleasure faculty. (Bodily) pleasure?
(Bodily) pain. (Bodily) pain faculty? (Bodily) pain faculty. (Bodily) pain?
(Mental) joy. (Mental) joy faculty? (Mental) joy faculty. (Mental) joy?
(Mental) grief. (Mental) grief faculty? (Mental) grief faculty. (Mental) grief?
Equanimity. Equanimity faculty? Equanimity faculty. Equanimity?
Faith. Faith faculty? Faith faculty. Faith?
Energy. Energy faculty? Energy faculty. Energy?
Mindfulness. Mindfulness faculty? Mindfulness faculty. Mindfulness?
Concentration. Concentration faculty? Concentration faculty. Concentration?
Understanding. Understanding faculty? Understanding faculty. Understanding?
"I- shall- come –to-know-the-unknown". "I- shall- come –to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
"I- shall- come –to-know-the-unknown" faculty. "I- shall- come –to-know-the-unknown?"
Final- Knowledge. Final-Knowledge faculty? Final-Knowledge faculty. Final-Knowledge?
Final-Knower. Final-Knower faculty? Final-Knower faculty. Final–Knower?

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

3. Not eye. Not eye faculty. Not eye faculty. Not eye?
Not ear. Not ear faculty? Not ear faculty. Not ear?

Not nose. Not nose faculty? Not nose faculty. Not nose?
Not tongue. Not tongue faculty? Not tongue faculty. Not tongue?
Not body. Not body faculty? Not body faculty. Not Body?
Not mind. Not mind faculty? Not mind faculty. Not Mind?
Not female. Not femininity faculty? Not femininity faculty. Not female?
Not male. Not masculinity faculty? Not masculinity faculty. Not Male?
Not life. Not life faculty? Not life faculty. Not life?
Not (bodily) pleasure. Not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Not (bodily) pleasure faculty. Not (bodily) pleasure?
Not (bodily) pain. Not (bodily) pain faculty? Not (bodily) pain faculty. Not (bodily) pain?
Not (mental) joy. Not (mental) joy faculty? Not (mental) joy faculty. Not (mental) joy?
Not (mental) grief. Not (mental) grief faculty? Not (mental) grief faculty. Not (mental) grief?
Not equanimity. Not equanimity faculty? Not equanimity faculty. Not equanimity?
Not faith. Not faith faculty? Not faith faculty. Not faith?
Not energy. Not energy faculty? Not energy faculty. Not energy?
Not mindfulness. Not mindfulness faculty? Not mindfulness faculty. Not mindfulness?
Not concentration. Not concentration faculty? Not concentration faculty. Not concentration?
Not understanding. Not understanding faculty? Not understanding faculty. Not understanding?
Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown".
Not final-knowledge. Not final-knowledge faculty? Not final–knowledge faculty. Not final–knowledge?
Not final-knower. Not final-knower faculty? Not final-knower faculty. Not final-knower?

2. CHAPTER ON WHEEL, BASED ON PURIFICATION OF WORDS

(*Padasodhanamūlacakkavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

4. Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Ear faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Nose faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Tongue faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Body faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Mind faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Femininity faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Masculinity faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Life faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) pleasure faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) pain faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. (Mental) joy faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. (Mental) grief faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Equanimity faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Faith faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Energy faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Mindfulness faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Concentration faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Understanding faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Final-knowledge faculty?
Eye. Eye faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

5. Ear. Ear faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty?: P:
Ear. Ear faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

6. Nose. Nose faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty?: P :
Nose. Nose faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

7. Tongue. Tongue faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty?: P :
   Tongue. Tongue faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

8. Body. Body faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
   Body. Body faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

9. Mind. Mind faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty: P :
   Mind. Mind faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

10. Female. Femininity faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? : P :
    Female. Femininity faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

11. Male. Masculinity faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Male. Masculinity faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

12. Life. Life faculty? Faculties? Eye faculty? : P :
    Life. Life faculty? Faculties? Final-knower faculty?

13. (Bodily) pleasure. (Bodily) pleasure faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    (Bodily) pleasure. (Bodily) pleasure faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

14. (Bodily) Pain. (Bodily) pain faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    (Bodily) Pain. (Bodily) pain faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

15. (Mental) joy. (Mental) joy faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    (Mental) joy. (Mental) joy faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

16. (Mental) grief. (Mental) grief faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    (Mental) grief. (Mental) grief faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

17. Equanimity. Equanimity faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Equanimity. Equanimity faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

18. Faith. Faith faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Faith. Faith faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

19. Energy. Energy faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Energy. Energy faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

20. Mindfulness. Mindfulness faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Mindfulness. Mindfulness faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

21. Concentration. Concentration faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Concentration. Concentration faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

22. Understanding. Understanding faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Understanding. Understanding faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

23. "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
    Faculties. Eye faculty? : P:
    "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
    Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

24. Final-knowledge. Final-knowledge faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:
    Final-knowledge. Final-knowledge faculty? Faculties. Final-knower faculty?

25. Final-knower. Final-knower faculty? Faculties. Eye faculty? :P:

Final-knower. Final-knower faculty? Faculties. Final-knowledge faculty.

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

26. Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not ear faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not nose faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not tongue faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not body faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not mind faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not femininity faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not masculinity faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty. Not faculties. Not life faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pleasure faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pain faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) joy faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) grief faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not equanimity faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not faith faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not energy faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not mindfulness faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not concentration faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not understanding faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knowledge faculty?
Not eye. Not eye faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

27. Not ear. Not ear faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

28. Not nose. Not nose faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

29. Not tongue. Not tongue faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

30. Not body. Not body faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

31. Not mind. Not mind faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

32. Not female. Not femininity faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

33. Not male. Not masculinity faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

34. Not life. Not life faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

35. Not (bodily) pleasure. Not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

36. Not (bodily) pain. Not (bodily) pain faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

37. Not (mental) joy. Not (mental) joy faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

38. Not (mental) grief. Not (mental) grief faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

39. Not equanimity. Not equanimity faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

40. Not faith. Not faith faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

41. Not energy. Not energy faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

42. Not mindfulness. Not mindfulness faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

43. Not concentration. Not concentration faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

44. Not understanding. Not understanding faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

45. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

46. Not final-knowledge. Not final-knowledge faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower faculty?

47. Not final-knower. Not final-knower faculty? Not faculties. Not eye faculty? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knowledge faculty?

3. CHAPTER ON PURE FACULTY (*Suddhindriyavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

48. Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Eye?
Ear. Faculty? Faculties. Ear?
Nose. Faculty? Faculties. Nose?
Tongue. Faculty? Faculties. Tongue?
Body. Faculty? Faculties. Body?
Mind. Faculty? Faculties. Mind?
Female. Faculty? Faculties. Female?
Male. Faculty? Faculties. Male?
Life. Faculty? Faculties? Life?
(Bodily) pleasure. Faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) pleasure?
(Bodily) pain. Faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) pain?
(Mental) joy. Faculty? Faculties. (Mental) joy?
(Mental) grief. Faculty? Faculties. (Mental) grief?
Equanimity. Faculty? Faculties. Equanimity?
Faith. Faculty? Faculties. Faith?
Energy. Faculty? Faculties. Energy?
Mindfulness. Faculty? Faculties. Mindfulness?
Concentration. Faculty? Faculties. Concentration?
Understanding. Faculty? Faculties. Understanding?
"I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Faculty? Faculties. "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown"?
Final-knowledge. Faculty? Faculties. Final-knowledge?
Final-knower. Faculty? Faculties. Final-knower?

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

49. Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye?
Not ear. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not ear?
Not nose. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not nose?
Not tongue. Not faculty? Not Faculties. Not tongue?
Not body. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not body?
Not mind. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not mind?
Not female. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not female?
Not male. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not male?
Not life. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not life?
Not (bodily) pleasure. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pleasure?
Not (bodily) pain. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pain?
Not (mental) joy. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pain?
Not (mental) joy. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) joy?
Not (mental) grief. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) grief?
Not equanimity. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not equanimity?
Not faith. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not faith?
Not energy. Not faculty. Not faculties. Not energy?
Not mindfulness. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not mindfulness?
Not concentration. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not concentration?
Not understanding. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not understanding?
Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Not faculty? Not faculties. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown?"
Not final-knowledge. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knowledge?
Not final-knower. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knower.

4. CHAPTER ON WHEEL, BASED ON PURE FACULTY (*Suddhindrīyamūlackkavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

50. Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Ear?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Nose?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Tongue?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Body?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Mind?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Female?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Male?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Life?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) Pleasure?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. (Bodily) Pain?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. (Mental) joy?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. (Mental) grief?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Equanimity?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Faith?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Energy?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Mindfulness?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Concentration?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Understanding?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown"?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Final-knowledge?
Eye. Faculty? Faculties. Final-knower?

51. Ear. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

52. Nose. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

53. Tongue. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties? Final-knower?

55. Body. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

56. Female. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

57. Male. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

58. Life. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

59. (Bodily) pleasure. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

60. (Bodily) pain. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

61. (Mental) joy. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

62. (Mental) grief. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

63. Equanimity. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

64. Faith. Faculty? Faculties. Eye?:P:
Faculties. Final-knower?

65. Energy. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

66. Mindfulness. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

67. Concentration. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

68. Understanding. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

69. "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

70. Final-knowledge. Faculty? Faculties. Eye? : P :
Faculties. Final-knower?

71. Final-knower. Faculty? Faculties. Eye?: P :
Faculties. Final-knowledge?

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

72. Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not ear?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not nose?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not tongue?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not body?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not mind?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not female?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not male?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not life?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pleasure?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (bodily) pain?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) joy?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not (mental) grief?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not equanimity?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not faith?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not energy?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not mindfulness?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not concentration?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not Understanding?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown?"
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knowledge?
Not eye. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not final-knower?

73. Not ear. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

74. Not nose. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

75. Not tongue. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

76. Not body. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

77. Not mind. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

78. Not female. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

79. Not male. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

80. Not life. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

81. Not (bodily) pleasure. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

82. Not (bodily) pain. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

83. Not (mental) joy. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye?: P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

84. Not (mental) grief. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

85. Not equanimity. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

86. Not faith. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

87. Not energy. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

88. Not mindfulness. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

89. Not concentration. Not faculty. Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

90. Not understanding. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

91. Not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

92. Not final-knowledge. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? :P:
Not faculties. Not final-knower?

93. Not final-knower. Not faculty? Not faculties. Not eye? : P:
Not faculties. Not final-knowledge?

END OF SUMMARY CHAPTER ON TERMS.
(*Paṇṇatti uddesavāro*)

1. EXPOSITION CHAPTER ON TERMS
(*Paṇṇattivāra niddesa*)

1. CHAPTER ON PURIFICATION OF WORDS
(*Padasodhanavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

94. It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
It is eye faculty. Is it eye?
Yes.

It is ear. Is it ear faculty?
Divine ear and stream of carving are ear, but not ear faculty. Ear faculty is both ear and ear faculty.
It is ear faculty. Is it ear?
Yes.

It is nose. Is it nose faculty? Yes.
It is nose faculty. Is it nose? Yes.

It is tongue. Is it tongue faculty? Yes.

It is tongue faculty. Is it tongue? Yes.

It is body. Is it body faculty?
With the exception of body faculty the remaining is body, but not body faculty. Body faculty is both body and body faculty.
It is body faculty. Is it body? Yes.

It is mind. Is it mind faculty? Yes.
It is mind faculty. Is it mind? Yes.

It is female. Is it femininity faculty? No.
It is femininity faculty. Is it female? No.

It is male. Is it masculinity faculty? No.
It is masculinity faculty. Is it male? No.

It is life. Is it life faculty? Yes.
It is life faculty. Is it life? Yes.

It is (bodily) pleasure. Is it (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes.
It is (bodily) pleasure faculty. Is it (bodily) pleasure? Yes.

It is (bodily) pain. Is it (bodily) pain faculty? Yes.
It is (bodily) pain faculty. Is it (bodily) pain? Yes.

It is (mental) joy. Is it (mental) joy faculty? Yes.
It is (mental) joy faculty. Is it (mental) joy? Yes.

It is (mental) grief. Is it (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
It is (mental) grief faculty. Is it (mental) grief? Yes.

It is equanimity. Is it equanimity faculty?
With the exception of equanimity faculty the remaining is equanimity, but not equanimity faculty. Equanimity faculty is both equanimity and equanimity faculty.
It is equanimity faculty. Is it equanimity? Yes.

It is faith. Is it faith faculty? Yes.
It is faith faculty. Is it faith? Yes.

It is energy. Is it energy faculty? Yes.
It is energy faculty. Is it energy? Yes.

It is mindfulness. Is it mindfulness faculty? Yes.
It is mindfulness faculty. Is it mindfulness? Yes.

It is concentration. Is it concentration faculty? Yes.
It is concentration faculty. Is it concentration? Yes.

It is understanding. Is it understanding faculty? Yes.
It is understanding faculty. Is it understanding? Yes.

It is “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown.” Is it “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty? Yes.
It is “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty. Is it “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown?” Yes.

It is final-knowledge. Is it final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
It is final-knowledge faculty. Is it final-knowledge? Yes.

It is final-knower. Is it final-knower faculty? Yes.
It is final-knower faculty. Is it final-knower? Yes.

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

95. It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
It is not eye faculty. Is it not eye?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are not eye faculty, but eye. With the exception of eye and eye faculty, the remainings are neither eye nor eye faculty.

It is not ear. Is it not ear faculty? Yes.
It is not ear faculty. Is it not ear?
Divine ear and stream of craving are not ear faculty, but ear. With the exception of ear and ear faculty, the remainings are neither ear nor ear faculty.

It is not nose. Is it nose faculty? Yes.
It is nose faculty. Is it not nose? Yes.

It is not tongue. Is it not tongue faculty? Yes.
It is not tongue faculty. Is it not tongue? Yes.

It is not body. Is it not body faculty? Yes.
It is not body faculty. Is it not body?
With the exception of body faculty, the remaining is not body faculty but body. With the exception of body and body faculty, the remainings are neither body nor body faculty.

It is not mind. Is it not mind faculty? Yes.
It is not mind faculty. Is it not mind? Yes.

It is not female. Is it not femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is not female, but femininity faculty. With the exception of female and femininity, the remainings are neither female nor femininity faculty.
It is not femininity faculty. Is it not female?
Female is not femininity faculty, but female. With the exception of female and femininity faculty, the remainings are neither female nor femininity.

It is not male. Is it not masculinity faculty?
Masculinity faculty is not male, but masculinity faculty. With the exception of male and masculinity faculty the remainings, are neither male nor masculinity faculty.
It is not masculinity faculty. Is it male?
Male is not masculinity faculty, but male. With the exception of male and masculinity faculty, the remainings are neither male nor masculinity faculty.

It is not life. Is it not life faculty? Yes.
It is not life faculty. Is it not life? Yes.

It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes.
It is not (bodily) pleasure faculty. Is it not (bodily) pleasure? Yes.

It is not (bodily) pain faculty. Is it not (bodily) pain? Yes.
It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not (bodily) pain faculty? Yes.

It is not (mental) joy. Is it not (mental) joy faculty? Yes.
It is not (mental) joy faculty. Is it not (mental) joy? Yes.

It is not (mental) grief. Is it not (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
It is not (mental) grief faculty. Is it not (mental) grief? Yes.

It is not equanimity. Is it not equanimity faculty? Yes.
It is not equanimity faculty. Is it not equanimity?
With the exception of equanimity, the remainings are neither equanimity nor equanimity faculty.

It is not faith. Is it not faith faculty? Yes.
It is not faith faculty. Is it not faith? Yes.

It is not energy. Is it not energy faculty? Yes.
It is not energy faculty. Is it not energy? Yes.

It is not mindfulness. Is it not mindfulness faculty? Yes.
It is not mindfulness faculty. Is it not mindfulness? Yes.

It is not concentration. Is it not concentration faculty? Yes.
It is not concentration faculty. Is it not concentration? Yes.

It is not understanding. Is it not understanding faculty? Yes.
It is not understanding faculty. Is it not understanding? Yes.

It is not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." Is it not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
It is not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." It is not final-knowledge. Is it not final-knowledge faculty? Yes.

It is not final-knowledge. Is it not final-knowledge faculty? Yes
It is not final-knowledge faculty. Is it not final-knowledge? Yes.

It is not final-knower. Is it not final-knower faculty? Yes.
It is not final-knower faculty. Is it not final-knower? Yes.

2. CHAPTER ON WHEEL, BASED ON PURIFICATION OF WORDS
(*Padasodhanamūlacakkavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

96. It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they ear faculty?
Ear faculty is both faculty and ear faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not ear faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty? Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty
They are faculties. Are they nose faculty?
Nose faculty is both faculty and nose faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not nose faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they tongue faculty?
Tongue faculty is both faculty and tongue faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not tongue faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they body faculty?
Body faculty is both faculty and body faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not body faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they mind faculty?
Mind faculty is both faculty and mind faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not mind faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is both faculty and femininity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not femininity faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they masculinity faculty?
Masculinity faculty is both faculty and masculinity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not masculinity faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they life faculty?
Life faculty is both faculty and life faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not life faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they (bodily) pleasure faculty?
(Bodily) pleasure faculty is both faculty and (bodily) pleasure faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (bodily) pleasure faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they energy faculty?
Energy faculty is both faculty and energy faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not energy faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they mindfulness faculty?
Mindfulness faculty is both faculty and mindfulness faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not mindfulness faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty. They are faculties.
They are faculties. Are they concentration faculty?
Concentration faculty is both faculty and concentration faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not concentration faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eye but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they understanding faculty?
Understanding faculty is both faculty and understanding faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not understanding faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
" I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty is both faculty and " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown' faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty.
Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?

Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not final-knowledge faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Divine eye and wisdom eye are eyes, but not eye faculty. Eye faculty is both eye and eye faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

97. It is ear. Is it ear faculty?
Divine ear and stream of carving are ears, but not ear faculty. Ear faculty is both ear and ear faculty.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty: P:

It is ear. Is it ear faculty?
Divine ear and stream of carving are ear, but not ear faculty. Ear faculty is both ear and ear faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

98. It is nose. Is it nose faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty: P:

It is nose. Is it nose faulty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

99. It is tongue. Is it tongue faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not eye faculty. : P:

It is tongue. Is it tongue faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

100. It is body. Is it body faculty?
With the exception of body faculty the remaining is body, but not body faculty. Body faculty is both body and body faculty.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is body. Is it body faculty?
With the exception of body faculty the remaining is body, but not body faculty. Body faculty is both body and faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

101. It is mind. Is it mind faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty.
The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is mind. Is it mind faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

102. It is female. Is it femininity faculty? No.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?

Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not faculty. : P:

It is female. Is it femininity faculty? No.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

103. It is male. Is it masculinity faculty? No.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty.
The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is male. Is it masculinity faculty? No.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

104. It is life. Is it life faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. : P:

It is life. Is it life faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

105. It is (bodily) pleasure. Is it (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes. :P:

106. It is (bodily) pain. Is it (bodily) pain faculty? Yes. : P:

108. It is (mental) grief. Is it (mental) grief faculty? Yes. :P:

109. It is equanimity. Is it equanimity faculty?
With the exception of equanimity faculty, the remainings are equanimity, but not equanimity faculty.
Equanimity faculty is both equanimity and equanimity faculty.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. : P:

It is equanimity. Is it equanimity faculty?
With the exception of equanimity faculty, the remaining is equanimity, but not equanimity faculty. Equanimity faculty is both equanimity and equanimity faculty.

They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

110. It is faith. Is it faith faculty? Yes. :P:
111. It is energy. Is it energy faculty? Yes. :P:
112. It is mindfulness. Is it mindfulness faculty? Yes. :P:
113. It is concentration. Is it concentration faculty? Yes. : P:
114. It is understanding. Is it understanding faculty? Yes. : P:
115. It is “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown”. Is it “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty? Yes. :P:
116. It is final-knowledge. Is it final-knowledge faculty? Yes. :P:
117. It is final-knower. Is it final-knower faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is final-knower. Is it final-knower faculty? Yes.

They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?
Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knowledge faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is final-knower. Is it final-knower faculty? Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?
Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knowledge faculty. The remainings are faculties, but final-knowledge faculty.

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

118. It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not ear faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not nose faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not tongue faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not body faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not mind faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not femininity faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not masculinity faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not (bodily) pain faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not (mental) joy faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not equanimity faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they faith faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not energy faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not mindfulness faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not concentration faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not understanding faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knowledge faculty? Yes.

It is not eye. Is it not eye faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

119. It is not ear. Is it not ear faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not ear. Is it not ear faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Yes.

120. It is not nose. Is it not nose faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not nose. Is it not nose faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

122. It is not body. Is it body faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not body. Is it not body faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

123. It is not mind. Is it not mind faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faulty? Yes. :P:
It is not mind. Is it not mind faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

124. It is not female. Is it not femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is not female, but femininity faculty. With the exception of female and femininity faculty, the remainings are neither female nor femininity faculty.
They are not faculties. Are they eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not female. Is it not femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is not female, but femininity faculty. With the exception of female and femininity faculty, the remaining are neither female nor femininity faculty.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower? Yes.

125. It is not. Is it not masculinity faculty?
Masculinity faculty is not male, but masculinity faculty.
With the exception of male and masculinity faculty, the remaining are neither male nor masculinity faculty.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

126. It is not life. Is it not life faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not life. Is it not life faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

127. It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not (bodily) pleasure faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

128. It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not (bodily) pain faculty? Yes.

They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not (bodily) pain faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

129. It is not (mental) joy. Is it not (mental) joy faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not (mental) joy. Is it not (mental) joy faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

130. It is not (mental) grief. Is it not (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not (mental) grief. Is it not (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

131. It is not equanimity. Is it not equanimity faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not equanimity. Is it not equanimity faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty? Yes.

132. It is not faith. Is it not faith faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not faith. Is it not faith faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty? Yes.

133. It is not energy. Is it not energy faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not energy. Is it not energy faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty? Yes.

134. It is not mindfulness. Is it not mindfulness faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not mindfulness. Is it not mindfulness faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty? Yes.

135. It is not concentration. Is it not concentration faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not concentration. Is it not concentration faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

136. It is not understanding. Is it not understanding faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:
It is not understanding. Is it not understanding faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

137. It is not “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown”. Is it not “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown.” Is it not “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final knower faculty? Yes.

138. It is not final-knowledge. Is it not final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:
It is not final-knowledge. It is not final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

139. It is not final-knowledge. Is it not final-knower faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:
It is not final-knower. It is not final-knower faculty? Yes.
They are not-faculties. Are they not final-knowledge faculties? Yes.

3. CHAPTER ON PURE FACULTY
(*Suddhindriyavāra)*

Positive (*Anuloma*)

140. It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculties?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty.

It is ear. Is it faculty?
This is ear and that is both ear and faculty. The remaining is ear, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they ear faculty?
Ear faculty is both faculty and ear faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not ear faculty.

It is nose. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they nose faculty?
Nose faculty is both faculty and nose faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not nose faculty.

It is tongue. Is it tongue faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they tongue faculty?
Tongue faculty is both faculty and tongue faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not tongue faculty.

It is body. Is it faculty?
This is body and faculty is both body and faculty. The remaining is body, but not faculties.
They are faculties. Are they body faculty?
Body faculty is both faculty and body faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not body faculty.

It is mind. Is it mind faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they mind faulty?
Mind faculty is both faculty and mind faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not mind faculty.

It is female. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is both faculty and femininity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not femininity faculty.

It is male. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they masculinity faculty?
Masculinity faculty is both faculty and masculinity faculty.

It is life. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they life faculty?
Life faculty is both faculty and life faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not life faculty.

It is (bodily) please. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (bodily) pleasure faculty?
(Bodily) pleasure faculty is both faculty and (bodily) pleasure faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (bodily) pleasure faculty.

It is (bodily) pain. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (bodily) pain faculties?
(Bodily) pain faculty is both faculty and (bodily) pain faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (bodily) pain faculty.

It is (mental) joy. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (mental) joy faculty?
(Mental) joy faculty is both faculty and (mental) joy faulty. The remainings are faculties, but not (mental) joy faculty.

It is (mental) grief. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (mental) grief faculty?
(Mental) grief faculty is both faculty and (mental)grief faculty. The remaining are faculties, but not
(mental) grief faculty.

It is equanimity. Is it faculty?
It is equanimity and faculty. That is both equanimity and faculty. The remaining are equanimity, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they equanimity faculty?
Equanimity faculty is both faculty and equanimity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not equanimity faculty.

It is faith. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they faith faculty?
Faith faculty is both faculty and faith faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not faith faculty.

It is energy. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they energy faculty?
Energy faculty is both faculty and energy faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not energy faculty.

It is mindfulness. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they energy faculty?
Energy faculty is both faculty and energy faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not energy faculty.

It is mindfulness. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they faculty?
Mindfulness faculty is both faculty and mindfulness faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not mindfulness faculty.

It is concentration. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they concentration faculty?
Concentration faculty is both faculty and concentration faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not concentration faculty.

It is understanding. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they understanding faculties?
Understanding faculty is both faculty and understanding faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not understanding faculty.

It is “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown”. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown faculty?
“I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty is both faculty and “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty. The remainings are faculties but not “I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown” faculty.

It is final-knowledge. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?
Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knowledge faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knowledge faculty.

It is final-knower. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty.

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

141. It is not eye. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of ear, the remaining faculties are not eye but faculties. With the exception of eye and faculties, the remainings are neither eye nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties?
Yes.

It is not ear. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of ear, the remaining faculties are not ear but faculties. With the exception of ear and faculties, the remainings are neither ear nor faculties. They are not faculties. Are they not ear faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not ear faculty?
Yes.

It is not nose. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of nose, the remainings faculties are not nose but faculties. With the exception of nose and faculties, the remainings are neither nose nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not nose faculty?
Yes.

It is not tongue. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of tongue, the remaining faculties are not tongue but faculties. With the exception of tongue and faculties, the remainings are neither tongue nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not tongue faculty?
Yes.

It is not body. Is it not faculty?
Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not body faculty?
Yes.

It is not mind. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mind, the remaining faculties are not mind but faculties. With the exception of mind and faculties, the remainings are neither mind nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not mind faculty?
Yes.

It is not female. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of female, the remaining faculties are not female but faculties. With the exception of female and faculties, the remainings are neither female nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not femininity faculty?
Yes.

It is not male. Is it not faculty?

With the exception of male, the remaining faculties are not male but faculties. With the exception of male and faculties, the remainings are neither male nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not masculinity faculty?
Yes.

It is not life. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of life, the remaining faculties are not life, but faculties. With the exception of life and faculties, the remainings are neither life nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not life faculty?
Yes.

It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pleasure, the remaining faculties are not (bodily) pleasure, but faculties.
With the exception of (bodily) pleasure and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pleasure nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not (bodily) pleasure faculties?
Yes.

It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pain, the remaining faculties are not (bodily) pain, but faculties. With the exception of (bodily) pain and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pain nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not (bodily) pain faculty?
Yes.

It is not (mental) joy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) joy, the remaining faculties are not (mental) joy but faculties. With the exception of (mental) joy and faculties, the remainings are neither (mental) joy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not (mental) joy faculty?
Yes.

It is not (mental) grief. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) grief, the remaining faculties are not (mental) grief but faculties. With the exception of (mental) grief and faculties, the remainings are neither (mental) grief nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not (mental) grief faculty?
Yes.

It is not equanimity. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of equanimity, the remaining faculties are not equanimity and faculties, the remainings are neither equanimity nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not equanimity faculty?
Yes.

It is not faith. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of faith, the remaining faculties are not faith but faculties. With the exception of faith and faculties, the remainings are neither faith nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not faith faculties?
Yes.

It is not energy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of energy, the remaining faculties are not energy but faculties. With the exception of energy and faculties, the remainings are neither energy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not energy faculty?
Yes.

It is not mindfulness. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mindfulness, the remaining faculties are not mindfulness but faculties. With the exception of mindfulness and faculties, the remainings are neither mindfulness nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not mindfulness faculty?
Yes.

It is not concentration. Is it not faculty?

With the exception of concentration, the remaining faculties are not concentration but faculties.
With the exception of concentration and faculties, the remainings are neither concentration nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not concentration faculty?
Yes.

It is not understanding. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of understanding, the remaining faculties are not understanding but faculties. With the exceptions of understanding and faculties, the remainings are neither understanding nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not understanding faculty?
Yes.

It is not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Is it not faculty?
With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown," the remaining faculties are not " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" but faculties. With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" and faculties, the remainings are neither "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Yes.

It is not final-knowledge. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knowledge, the remainings faculties are not final-knowledge faculties. With the exception of final-knowledge and faculties, the remainings are neither final-knowledge nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knowledge faculty?
Yes.

It is not final-knower. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knower, the remaining faculties are not final-knower but faculties. With the exception of final-knower and faculties, the remainings are neither final knower nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty?
Yes.

4. CHAPTER ON WHEE, BASED ON PURE FACULTY
(Suddhindriyamulacakkavāra)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

142. It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they ear faculty?
Ear faculty is both faculty and ear faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not ear faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they nose faculty?
Nose faculty is both faculty and nose faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not nose faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they tongue faculty?
Tongue faculty is both faculty and tongue faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not tongue faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they body faculty?
Body faculty is both faculty and body faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not body faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.

They are faculties. Are they mind faculty?
Mind faculty is both faculty and mind faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not mind faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they femininity faculty?
Femininity faculty is both faculty and femininity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not femininity faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they masculinity faculty?
Masculinity faculty is both faculty and masculinity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not masculinity faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they life faculty?
Life faculty is both faculty and life faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not life faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (bodily) pleasure faculty?
(Bodily) pleasure faculty is both faculty and (bodily) pleasure faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (bodily) pleasure faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (bodily) pain faculty?
(Bodily) pain faculty is both faculty and (bodily) pain faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (bodily) pain faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (mental) joy faculty?
(Mental) joy faculty is both faculty and (mental) joy faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (mental) joy faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they (mental) grief faculty?
(Mental) grief faculty is both faculty and (mental) grief faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (mental) grief faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they equanimity faculty?
Equanimity faculty is both faculty and equanimity faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not equanimity faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they faith faculty?
Faith faculty is both faculty and faith faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not faith faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they energy faculty?
Energy faculty is both faculty and energy faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not energy faculty.

It is eye. Is it eye faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they mindfulness faculty?
Mindfulness faculty is both faculty and mindfulness faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not (mindfulness) faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they concentration faculty?
Concentration faculty is both faculty and concentration faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not concentration faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they understanding faculty?
Understanding faculty is both faculty and understanding faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not understanding faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
"I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty is both faculty and "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?
Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knowledge faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knowledge faculty.

It is eye. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

143. It is ear. Is it faculty?
This is ear and faculty. That is both ear and faculty. The remaining is ear, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is ear. Is it faculty?
This is ear and faculty. That is both ear and faculty. The remaining is ear, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

144. It is nose. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculties?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties but not eye faculty. :P:

It is nose. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

145. It is tongue. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculties?
The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty, :P:

It is tongue. Is it faculty?
Yes.

They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculties?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

146. It is body. Is it faculty?
This is body and faculty. That is both body and faculty. The remaining is body, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty.
The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is body. Is it faculty?
This is body and faculty. That is both body and faculty. The remaining is body, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

147. It is mind. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is mind. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final- knower faculty.

148. It is female. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is female. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final- knower faculty.

149. It is male. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is male. Is it faculty?
No.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

150. It is life. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is life. It is faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

151. It is (bodily) pleasure. Is it faculty?
Yes.

They are faculties. Are they eye faculties?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is (bodily) pleasure. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty.
The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

152. It is (bodily) pain. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

153. It is (mental) joy. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

154. It is (mental) grief. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

155. It is equanimity. Is it faculty?
This is equanimity and faculty. That is both equanimity and faculty. The remaining is equanimity, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they eye faculties?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is equanimity. Is it faculty?
This is equanimity and faculty. That is both equanimity and faculty. The remaining is equanimity, but not faculty.
They are faculties. Are they final-knower faculty?
Final-knower faculty is both faculty and final-knower faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knower faculty.

156. It is faith. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

157. It is energy. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

158. It is mindfulness. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

159. It is concentration. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

160. It is understanding. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

161. It is "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown?" Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

162. It is final-knowledge. Is it faculty? Yes. :P:

163. It is final-knower. Is it faculty?
Yes.

They are faculties. Are they eye faculty?
Eye faculty is both faculty and eye faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not eye faculty. :P:

It is final-knower. Is it faculty?
Yes.
They are faculties. Are they final-knowledge faculty?
Final-knowledge faculty is both faculty and final-knowledge faculty. The remainings are faculties, but not final-knowledge faculty.

Negative *(Paccanīka)*

164. It is not eye. Is it not faculty?

With the exception of eye, the remaining faculties are not eye but faculties. With the exception of eye and faculties, the remainings are neither eye nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not ear faculties? Yes. :P:

It is not eye. It is not faculty?
With the exception of eye, the remaining faculties are not eye but faculties. With the exception of eye and faculties, the remainings are neither eye nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

165. It is not ear. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of ear, the remaining faculties are not ear but faculties. With exception of ear and faculties, the remainings are neither ear nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not ear. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of ear, the remaining faculties are not ear but faculties. With the exception of ear, the remainings are neither ear nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they final-knower faculty? Yes.

166. It is not nose. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of nose, the remaining faculties are not nose but faculties. With exception of nose, the remainings are neither nose nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not nose. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of nose, the remaining faculties are not ear but faculties. With the exception of nose, the remainings are neither nose nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

167. It is not tongue. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of tongue, the remaining faculties are not tongue but faculties. With the exception of tongue and faculties, the remainings are neither tongue nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:

It is not tongue. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of tongue, the remaining faculties are not tongue but faculties. With the exception tongue and faculties, the remainings are neither tongue nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

168. It is not body. Is it not faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not body. Is it not faculty? Yes.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

169. It is not mind. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mind, the remaining faculties are not mind but faculties. With the exception of mind and faculties, the remainings are neither mind nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not mind. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mind, the remaining faculties are not mind but faculties. With the exception of mind and faculties, the remainings are neither mind nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

170. It is not female. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of female the remaining faculties are not female but faculties. With the exception of female and faculties, the remainings are neither female nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:

It is not female. Is it not faculty?

With the exception of female, the remaining faculties are not female but faculties. With the exception of female and faculties, the remainings are neither female nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

171. It is not male. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of male, the remaining faculties are not male but faculties. With the exception of male and faculties, the remainings are neither male nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculties? Yes. :P:

It is not male. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of male, the remaining faculties are not male but faculties. With the exception of male and faculties, the remainings are neither male nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

172. It is not life. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of life the remaining faculties are not life but faculties. With the exception of life and faculties, the remainings are neither life nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:
It is not life. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of life, the remaining faculties are not life but faculties. With the exception of life and faculties, the remainings are neither life nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

173. It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pleasure the remainings faculties are not (bodily) pleasure but faculties. With the exception of (bodily) pleasure and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pleasure nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not (bodily) pleasure. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pleasure, the remaining faculties are not (bodily) pleasure but faculties. With the exception of (bodily) pleasure and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pleasure nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

174. It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pain, the remaining faculties are not (bodily) pain but faculties. With the exception of (bodily) pain and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pain nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not (bodily) pain. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (bodily) pain the remaining faculties are not (bodily) pain but faculties. With the exception of (bodily) pain and faculties, the remainings are neither (bodily) pain nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

175. It is not (mental) joy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) joy, the remaining faculties are not (mental) joy but faculties. With the exception of (mental) joy and faculties, the remainings are neither (mental) joy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not (mental) joy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) joy, the remaining faculties are not (mental) joy but faculties. With the exception of (mental) joy and faculties, the remaining are neither (mental) joy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

176. It is not (mental) grief. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) grief, the remaining faculties are not (mental) grief but faculties. With the exception of (mental) grief and faculties, the remainings are neither (mental) grief nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not (mental) grief. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of (mental) grief, the remaining faculties are not (mental) grief but faculties. With the exception of (mental) grief and faculties, the remainings are not neither (mental) grief nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

177. It is not equanimity. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of equanimity, the remaining faculties are not equanimity, but faculties. With the exception of equanimity and faculties, the remainings are neither equanimity nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not equanimity. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of equanimity, the remaining faculties are not equanimity but faculties. With the exception of equanimity and faculties, the remainings are neither equanimity nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

178. It is not faith. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of faith, the remaining faculties are not faith but faculties. With the exception of faith and faculties, the remainings are neither faith nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not faith. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of faith, the remaining faculties are not faith but faculties. With the exception of faith and faculties, the remainings are neither faith nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

179. It is not energy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of energy the remaining faculties are not energy but faculties. With the exception of energy and faculties, the remainings are neither energy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not energy. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of energy, the remaining faculties are not energy but faculties. With the exception of energy and faculties, the remainings are neither energy nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

180. It is not mindfulness. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mindfulness, the remaining faculties are not mindfulness but faculties. With the exception of mindfulness and faculties, the remainings are neither mindfulness nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not mindfulness. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of mindfulness, the remaining faculties are not mindfulness but faculties. With the exception of mindfulness and faculties, the remainings are neither mindfulness nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

181. It is not concentration. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of concentration, the remaining faculties are not concentration but faculties. With the exception of concentration and faculties, the remainings are neither concentration nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not concentration. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of concentration, the remaining faculties are not concentration but faculties. With the exception of concentration and faculties the remainings are neither concentration nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

182. It is not understanding. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of understanding, the remaining faculties are not understanding but faculties. With the exception of understanding and faculties, the remainings are neither understanding nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not understanding. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of understanding, the remaining faculties are not understanding but faculties. With the exception of understanding and faculties, the remainings are neither understanding nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

183. It is not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." Is it not faculty?
With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown", the remaining faculties are not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown." but faculties. With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown and faculties, the remainings are neither" I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Is it not faculty?
With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" the remaining faculties are not "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" but faculties. With the exception of "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" and faculties, the remainings are neither "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knower faculty? Yes.

184. It is not final-knowledge. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knowledge, the remaining faculties are not final-knowledge but faculties. With the exception of final-knowledge and faculties, the remainings are neither final-knowledge nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not final-knowledge. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knowledge, the remaining faculties are not final-knowledge but faculties. With the exception of final-knowledge and faculties, the remainings are neither final-knowledge nor faculties.
They are not final-knower faculty? Yes.

185. It is not final-knower. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knower, the remaining faculties are not final-knower but faculties. With the exception of final-knower and faculties, the remainings are neither final-knower nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not eye faculty? Yes. :P:

It is not final-knower. Is it not faculty?
With the exception of final-knower, the remaining faculties are not final-knower but faculties. With the exception of final-knower and faculties, the remainings are neither final-knower nor faculties.
They are not faculties. Are they not final-knowledge faculty? Yes.

END OF EXPOSITION CHATPER ON TERMS.
(*Paṇṇattinidesavāro*)

2. PROCESS (*Pavatti*)

1. CHAPTER ON ORIGANATION (*Uppādavāra*)

1. CHAPTER ON PRESENT (*Paccuppannavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

186. Eye faculty arises to this person. Does ear faculty arise to that person?
To those at birth-moment who are to obtain eye but not ear, eye faculty arises; ear faculty does not arise to those persons.
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and ear, eye faculty arises and ear faculty also arises.
Or else, ear faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arises to this person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain ear but not eye, ear faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment who are to obtain ear and eye, ear faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but not nose, eye faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and nose, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.
Or else, nose faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but not eye, nose faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and eye, nose faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but non-females, eye faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and females, eye arises and femininity faculty also arises.
Or else, femininity faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment who are females but not to obtain eye, femininity faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are females and to obtain eye, femininity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but non-males, eye faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and males, eye faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but not to obtain eye, masculinity faculty arises; eye faculty does not arises to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males and to obtain eye masculinity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye, life faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, life faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.
.
Eye faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without (mental) joy, eye faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and with (mental) joy, eye faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without equanimity, eye faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and with equanimity, eye faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but not to obtain eye, equanimity faculty arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to obtain eye, equanimity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without root cause, eye faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye and with root cause, eye faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment who are with root cause but not to obtain eye, faith faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment who are with root cause and to obtain eye, faith faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?

To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye but dissociated from knowledge, eye faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and associated with knowledge, eye faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but not to obtain eye, understanding faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and to obtain eye, understanding faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but not eye, mind faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, mind faculty arises and eye faculty also arises. (Based on eye faculty.)

187. Nose faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but non-females, nose faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose and females, nose faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises.
Or else, femininity faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but not to obtain nose, femininity faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females and to obtain nose, femininity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose but non-males, nose faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose and males, nose faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are males and to obtain nose, masculinity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose, life faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, life faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but without (mental) joy, nose faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and without (mental) joy, nose faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but not to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty arises; nose faculty does not to obtain nose to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and without equanimity, nose faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and with equanimity, nose faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but not to obtain nose, equanimity faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to obtain nose, equanimity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?

To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose but without root-cause, nose faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose and with root-cause, nose faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but not to obtain nose, faith faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to obtain nose, faith faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but dissociated from knowledge, nose faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose and associated with knowledge, nose faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but not to obtain nose, understanding faculty arise: nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and to obtain nose, understanding faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but not to obtain nose, mind faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose, mind faculty arises and nose faculty also arises. (Based on nose faculty.)

188. Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person? No.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person? No.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females, life faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are females, life faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but without (mental) joy, femininity faculty arises; (mental) joy femininity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but non-females, (mental) joy faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and females, (mental) joy faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but without equanimity faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females and with equanimity, femininity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but non-females, equanimity faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and females, equanimity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but without root-cause, femininity faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are females and with root-cause, femininity faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but non females, faith faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are root-cause and females, faith faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but dissociated from knowledge, femininity faculty arises; understanding faculty also arises.

Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but non-females, understanding faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and females, understanding faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but non-females, mind faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are females, mind faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises. (Based on femininity faculty.)

189. Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males, life faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males life faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but without (mental) joy, masculinity faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males and with (mental) joy, masculinity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but non-males, (mental) joy faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and males, (mental) joy faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but without equanimity, masculinity faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males and with equanimity, masculinity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but non-males, equanimity faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and males, equanimity faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but without root-cause, masculinity faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are males and with root-cause, masculinity faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but non-males, faith faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and males, faith faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but dissociated from knowledge, masculinity faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males and associated with knowledge, masculinity faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but non-males, understanding faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and males, understanding faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to those persons?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but non-males, mind faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are males, mind faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

190. Life faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, life faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, life faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Life faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, life faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons.
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, life faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, life faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, life faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, life faulty arise; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, life faculty arises and understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, life faculty arises mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness life faculty arises and mind faculty also arises.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on life faculty.)

191. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person? No.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person? Yes.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with mental joy and dissociated from faith, (mental) joy faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and associated with faith, (mental) joy faculty arises and faith faculty also arises.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from (mental) joy, faith faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with (mental) joy, faith faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.

Mental joy faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with mental joy and dissociated from knowledge, (mental) joy faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with mental joy and associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and associated with knowledge, (mental) joy faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and dissociated from (mental) joy, understanding faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with

knowledge and with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and with (mental) joy faculty also arises.

Mental joy faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind and without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociate from (mental) joy, mind faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises. (Based on (mental), joy faculty.)

192. Equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, associated with equanimity and dissociated from (mental) joy, equanimity faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those-persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and associated with faith, equanimity faculty arises and faith faculty also arise.
Or else, faith arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root cause and without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from equanimity, faith faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arises to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with root cause and with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with equanimity, faith faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and dissociated from knowledge, equanimity faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and associated with knowledge, equanimity faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and dissociated from equanimity understanding faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and associated with equanimity, understanding faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind and without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, mind faculty arises; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

193. Faith faculty arises to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root cause and dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from knowledge, faith faculty arises, understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with knowledge, faith faculty arise and understanding faculty also arises.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person. Does with faith faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Faith faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain mind and without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, mind faculty arises; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty arises and faith faculty also arises. (Based on faith faculty.)

194. Understanding faculty arises to this person. Does mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to that person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind and dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, mind faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, mind faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises. (Based on understanding faculty)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

195. Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does ear faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.
Or else, nose faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise at that plane? :P:
Does masculinity faculty arise?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise at the plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, life faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, life faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. (Does (mental) joy faculty arise at the plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, equanimity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, mind faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty arises and eye faculty also arises. (Based on eye faculty.)

196. Nose faculty arises at this plane. Does femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty arises at this plane. Does life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Or else, life faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, (mental) joy faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty arises and faculty also arises.
Nose faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, equanimity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and the immaterial plane, mind faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, mind faculty arises and nose faculty also arises. (Based on nose faculty.)

197. Femininity faculty arises at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise at that plane? Yes. :P:

198. Masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does life faculty arise at that plane? Yes :P:
Or else, life faculty arises at this plane? Does masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does (mental)joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, (mental) joy faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise at this plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, equanimity faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, mind faculty arises; masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, mind faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises. (Based on masculinity faculty)

199. Life faculty arises at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane?
At the plane of non-percipient beings, life faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane.
At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate planes, life faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises. Does life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane?
At the plane of non-percipient beings, life faculty arises, mind faculty does not arise at that plane. At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate planes, life faculty arises and mind faculty also arises.
Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

(Based on life faculty.)

200. (Mental) joy faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

201. Equanimity faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on equanimity faculty.)

202. Faith faculty arises at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, understanding faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Faith faculty arises at this plane. Does mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises at this plane. Does faith faculty arises at that plane? Yes.
(Based faith faculty.)

203. Understanding faculty arises at this plane. Does mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises, at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

204. Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does ear faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but not to obtain ear, eye faculty arises; ear faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and ear, eye faculty arises and ear faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty arises this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to those persons at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but not to obtain ear, ear faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain ear and eye, ear faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but not to obtain nose, eye faculty arises; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and nose, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but not to obtain eye, nose faculty arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and eye, nose faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person but that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but non-females, eye faculty arises; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and females, eye faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are females but not to obtain eye, femininity faculty arises, eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females and to obtain eye, femininity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but non-males, eye faculty arises: masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and males, eye faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but not to obtain eye, masculinity faculty arises, eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males and to obtain eye, masculinity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye, life faculty arises at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye, life faculty arises at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, life faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without (mental) joy, eye faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and with (mental) joy, eye faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without equanimity, eye faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye and with equanimity, eye faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment who are with equanimity but not to obtain eye, equanimity faculty arises at that plane, eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to obtain eye, equanimity faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but without root-cause, eye faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and without root-cause, eye faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but not to obtain eye, faith faculty arises at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to obtain eye, faith faculty arises and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye but dissociated from knowledge, eye faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye and associated with knowledge, eye faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but not to obtain eye, understanding faculty arises at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and to obtain eye, understanding faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but not to obtain eye, mind faculty arises at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, mind faculty arises and eye faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

205. Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but non-females, nose faculty arises at that plane femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and females, nose faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Or else, femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but not to obtain nose, femininity faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females and to obtain nose, femininity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose but non-males, nose faculty arise at that plane masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and males, nose faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males and to obtain nose, masculinity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment who are not to obtain nose, life faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose, life faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but without (mental) joy, nose faculty arises at that plane;
(mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and with (mental) joy, nose faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, mental joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arises to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but without equanimity, nose faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and with equanimity, nose faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but not to obtain nose, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to obtain nose, equanimity faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but without root-cause nose faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose and with root-cause, nose faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but not to obtain nose, faith faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to obtain nose, faith faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose but dissociated from knowledge, nose faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose and associated with knowledge, nose faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but to obtain nose, understanding faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and to obtain nose, understanding faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but not to obtain nose, mind faculty arises at that plane: nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose, mind faculty arises and nose faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on nose faculty.)

206. Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane? No.
Or else, masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane? No.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females, life faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females life faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are females but without (mental) joy, femininity faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females and with (mental) joy, femininity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and females (mental) joy faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that person.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but without equanimity, femininity faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females and with equanimity, femininity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity but non-females, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and females, equanimity faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment who are females but without root –cause, femininity faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females and without root-cause, femininity faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but non-females, faith faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and females, faith faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are females but dissociated from knowledge, femininity faculty arises, at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females and associated with knowledge, femininity faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but non-females, understanding faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and females, understanding faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but non-females, mind faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty does not arises to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are females, mind faculty arises and femininity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty.)

207. Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males, life faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males, life faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but without (mental) joy faculty arises to that person at plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males with (mental) joy, masculinity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but non-males, (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with mental joy and males, (mental) joy faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but without equanimity, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males and with equanimity, masculinity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person at this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but non-males, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and males, equanimity faculty arises and masculinity
faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males but with root-cause, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males and with root-cause, masculinity faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at plane.

Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but non-males, life faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and males, life faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males, but dissociated from knowledge, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males and associated with knowledge, masculinity faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but non-males, understanding faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and males, understanding faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but non-males, mind faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty does not a rise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are males, mind faculty arises and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

208. Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, life faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, life faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arises to this person at his plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, life faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and life to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, life faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, life faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, life faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated form knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, life faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, life faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, life faculty arises at that plane, mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that person. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and mind faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

209. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane at that plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane? No.
Or else, equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane? No.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and dissociated from faith, (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and associated with faith, mental joy faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from (mental) joy, faith faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with (mental) joy, faith faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy but dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and dissociated from knowledge, (mental) joy faculty arises; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness with (mental) joy and associated with knowledge, (mental) joy faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and dissociated form (mental) joy, understanding faculty arises at that plane, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with knowledge but with (mental) joy and, to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and associated with (mental) joy, understanding faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arise at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain mind but without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, mind faculty arises at plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

210. Equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and dissociated from faith, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; faith does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and associated with faith, equanimity faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from equanimity, faith faculty arises, at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause but with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with equanimity, faith faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person, at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity but dissociated from knowledge and to those during with at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity and dissociated from knowledge equanimity faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at the plane. To those at the birth-moment who are associated with equanimity but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, equanimity faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge but without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and dissociated from equanimity, under-standing faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane.
To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge but with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge and associated with equanimity, understanding faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty arises and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

211. Faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and dissociated from knowledge, faith faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith and associated with knowledge faith faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mind but without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, mind faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty arises and faith faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on faith faculty)

212. Understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arises to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain mid but dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, mind faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, mind faculty arises and understanding faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

213. Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does ear faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but to obtain ear, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that ear faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye and ear, neither eye faculty nor ear faculty arises.
Or else, ear faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain ear but to obtain eye, ear faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain ear and eye, neither ear faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but to obtain nose, eye faculty does not arise, (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at that death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye and nose, neither eye faculty nor nose faculty arises.
Or else, nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not obtain nose but to obtain eye, nose faculty does not arise, (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and eye, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but females, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and non-females, neither eye faculty nor femininity faculty arises.
Or else, femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-females but to obtain eye, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and not to obtain eye, neither femininity faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and males, eye faculty does not arise, (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye and non-females, neither eye faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-males but to obtain eye, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and not to obtain eye, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arises to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither eye faculty nor life faculty arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and not to obtain eye, neither (mental) joy faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but with equanimity, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and with-out equanimity, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but to obtain eye, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all, those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity and not to obtain eye, neither equanimity faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but with root-cause, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and without root-cause, neither eye faculty nor faith faculty arises.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain eye, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and not to obtain eye, neither faith faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but associated with knowledge, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye and dissociated form knowledge, neither eye faculty nor understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain eye, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and not to obtain eye, neither understanding faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?

To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but to obtain mind, eye faculty does arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty.)

214. Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but females, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and non-females, neither nose faculty nor femininity faculty arises.
Or else, femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non females but to obtain nose, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faculty does not arise to those persons. To all persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are females and not to obtain nose, neither femininity faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but males, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and non-males, neither nose faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Dose nose faculty does not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and not to obtain nose, neither masculinity faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither nose faculty nor life faculty arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with (mental) nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and without (mental) joy, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Dose nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and not to obtain nose, neither (mental) joy faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Dose equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with equanimity, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and with-out equanimity, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but to obtain nose, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity and not to obtain nose, neither equanimity faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with root-cause, nose faculty does not arise (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and with root-cause, neither nose faculty nor faith faculty arises.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain nose, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are without root-cause and not to obtain nose, neither faith faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?

To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but associated with knowledge, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and dissociated from knowledge, neither nose faculty nor understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain nose, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge and not to obtain nose, neither understanding faculty nor nose faculty arises.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but to obtain mind, nose faculty does not arises; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain mind, neither nose nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on nose faculty.)

215. Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are males, femininity faculty does not arise, (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females and non-males neither femininity faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are females, masculinity faculty does not arise; it is not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and non-females neither masculinity faculty nor femininity faculty arises.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise, (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those at the death-moment, neither femininity faculty nor life faculty arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females but with (mental) joy, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females and without (mental) joy, neither femininity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy but females, (mental) joy faculty does not arise;
(it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy and non-females, neither (mental) joy faculty nor femininity faculty arises.
Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females but with equanimity, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is)
not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females and without equanimity, neither femininity faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that
person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but males, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is)
not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity and non-females, neither equanimity faculty nor femininity faculty arises.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-females but with root-cause, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females and without root-cause, neither femininity faculty nor faith faculty arises.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but females, faith faculty does not arise not that femininity faculty does not arise to that persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to at the birth-moment, who are without root-cause non-females, neither faith faculty nor femininity faculty arises.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?

To those at the birth-moment who are non-female associated with knowledge, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and dissociated from knowledge, neither femininity faculty nor understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and females, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and non-females neither understanding faculty nor femininity faculty arises.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females but to obtain mind, femininity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain mind, neither femininity faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Bases on femininity faculty.)

216. Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males, masculinity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither masculinity faculty nor life faculty arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but with (mental) joy, masculinity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males and without (mental) joy, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) life faculty arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but males, (mental) joy faculty does not arise: (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and non-males neither (mental) joy faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-males but with equanimity, masculinity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males and without equanimity, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but males, equanimity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity and non-males, neither equanimity faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but with root-cause, masculinity faculty does not arise: (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males and without root-cause, neither masculinity faculty nor faith nor faith faculty arises.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but males, faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and non-males, neither faith faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.

Masculinity, faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but associated with knowledge, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and those at the birth-moment, who are non-males dissociated from knowledge, neither masculinity faculty nor understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but males, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the

birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and non-males, neither understanding faculty nor masculinity faculty arises.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but to obtain mind, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on masculinity faculty.)

217. Life faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated form (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the phase of consciousness, neither mental) joy faculty nor life faculty arises.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor life faculty arises.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither faith faculty nor life faculty arises.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge and those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase[1] of consciousness, neither understanding faculty nor life faculty arises.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, mind faculty does not arise; (it is) that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither mind faculty nor life faculty arises. (Based on Life faculty.)

218. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise to that person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from equanimity, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.

[1] Ceasing moment

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from mental joy and associated with faith, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither
neither (mental) joy faculty nor faith faculty arises.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and associated with (mental) joy, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy, faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and associated with knowledge, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from knowledge, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor understanding faculty arises.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with (mental) joy, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness. To those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

219. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and associated with faith, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor faith faculty arises.

Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but with equanimity, to those during at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and associated with equanimity, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and dissociated from equanimity, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.

Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and associated with knowledge, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from knowledge, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor understanding faculty arises.

Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge but with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with equanimity understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from equanimity to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor equanimity faculty arise.

Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on equanimity faculty.)

220. Faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with faith, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those person. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from faith to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor faith faculty arises.

Faith faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain mind and those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on faith faculty.)

211. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Does mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

222. Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does ear faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does femininity faculty : P: masculinity faculty not arise at that plane?
Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty arises.

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does life faculty not arise at that plane?

(It) arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane?
None. (No such plane)

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings neither eye faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty.)

223. Nose faculty does not arise at this plane. Does femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arise that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise at this plane. Does life faculty not arise at that plane? (It) arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? None. (No such plane)

Nose faculty does not arise at this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At that fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

224. Femininity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes :P:

225. Masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does life faculty not arise at that plane? (It) arises.
Or else, life faculty does not arise at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise at that plane?
None. (No such plane)

Masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane?
At that fine-material plane, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?

At that fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty arises.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise at this plane. Dose masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At that fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty arises.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on masculinity faculty.)

226. Life faculty does not arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? None.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane. Does life faculty not arise at that plane? (It) arises.

Life faculty does not arise at this plane. Does equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? None.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does life faculty not arise at that plane? (It) arises.
(Based on life faculty.)

227. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise at this plane.
Does faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

229. Faith faculty does not arise at this plane. Does understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on faith faculty.)

230. Understanding faculty does not arise at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

231. Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does ear faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye but to obtain ear, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that ear faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and ear, neither eye faculty nor ear faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain ear but to obtain eye, ear faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain ear and eye, neither ear faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but to obtain nose, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and nose, neither eye faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose but to obtain eye, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and eye, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but females, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye and females, neither eye faculty nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Or else, femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are nor-females but to obtain eye, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and those at the birth-moment who are non-females and not to obtain eye, neither femininity faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but males, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and non-males, neither eye faculty nor masculinity faculty arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-males but to obtain eye, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and not to obtain eye, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither eye faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and not to obtain eye, neither (mental) joy faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but with equanimity, eye faculty does not arise at the plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and without equanimity, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but to obtain eye, equanimity faculty does not arise that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and not to obtain eye, neither equanimity faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but with root-cause, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and without root-cause, neither eye faculty nor faith faculty arise at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain eye, faith faculty does not arise at the plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, and those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and not to obtain eye neither faith faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but associated with knowledge, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye and dissociated from knowledge, neither eye faculty nor understanding faculty arise at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain eye, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and not to obtain eye, neither understanding faculty nor eye faculty arises at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain eye but to obtain mind, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment without mind, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on eye faculty.)

232. Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and (they are) females, nose faculty does not arise at the plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not obtain nose and non-females, neither nose faculty nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females but to obtain nose, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and not to obtain nose, neither femininity faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and (they are) males, nose faculty does not arise at the plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not obtain nose and non-males, neither nose faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but to obtain nose, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and not to obtain nose, neither masculinity faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither nose faculty not life faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with (mental) joy, nose faculty does not arise at that plane, (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and without (mental) joy, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.

Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy but to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and not to obtain nose, neither (mental) joy faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with equanimity, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and without equanimity, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are equanimity but to obtain nose, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at the plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and not to obtain nose, neither equanimity faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but with root-cause, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and without root-cause, neither nose faculty nor faith faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain nose, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and not to obtain nose, neither faith faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but associated with knowledge, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose and dissociated from knowledge, neither nose faculty nor understanding faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain nose, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and not to obtain nose, neither understanding faculty nor nose faculty arises at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose but to obtain mind, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, neither nose faculty nor mind, faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
Yes.
(Based on nose faculty.)

233. Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are males, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and non-males, neither femininity faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment who are females, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is)not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and non-females, neither masculinity nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither femininity faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females, but with (mental) joy, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and without (mental) joy, neither femininity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but females, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy and non-females, neither (mental) joy faculty nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons at the birth-moment who are non-females but with equanimity, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and without equanimity neither femininity faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but females, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and non-females, neither equanimity faculty nor-femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-females but with root-cause, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane, (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death- moment, and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females and without root-cause, neither femininity faculty nor faith arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at that plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without root-cause but females, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at the death-moment, and to those at the birth-moment, who are without root-cause and non-females, neither faith faculty nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-females but associated with knowledge, femininity faculty does not arise at plane: (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females and dissociated from knowledge, neither femininity faculty nor understanding faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge but females, understanding faculty does not

arise at that plane: (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons to that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge and non-females, neither understanding faculty nor femininity faculty arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-females but to obtain mind, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind neither femininity faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on femininity faculty.)

234. Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment, neither masculinity faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but with (mental) joy, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and without (mental) joy, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but males, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy and non-males, neither (mental) joy faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are non-males but with equanimity, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males and without equanimity, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but males, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and non-males, neither equanimity faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but with root-cause, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males and without root-cause, neither masculinity faculty nor faith faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but males, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are without root-cause and non-males neither faith faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but associated with knowledge, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-males and dissociated from knowledge neither masculinity faculty nor understanding faculty arise at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but males, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those
persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge and non-males, neither understanding faculty nor masculinity faculty arises at that plane.
Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are non-males but to obtain mind, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that
person at that plane? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

235. Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person
at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that
person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither (mental) joy faculty nor life faculty arise at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person
at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that
plane? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person
at plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither faith faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither faith faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at
that plane? Yes.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to
that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase
of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that
life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither understanding faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain mind, mind faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, neither mind faculty nor life faculty arises at that plane.
(Based on life faculty.)

236. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane: (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from equanimity and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plan; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from (mental) joy and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without (mental) joy but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from faith and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor faith faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and associated with (mental), faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and dissociated from (mental) joy and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and associated with knowledge, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy and dissociated from knowledge and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor understanding faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are dissociated from knowledge but with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with (mental) joy, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from (mental) joy and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without (mental) joy but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane;

(it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arises to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

237. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness with faith, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from faith and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor faith faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and associated with equanimity, faith faculty does not at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith and dissociated from equanimity and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.

Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, who are without equanimity but associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity and associated with knowledge , equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness, dissociated from equanimity and dissociated from knowledge and to those non-percipient beings,
neither equanimity faculty nor understanding faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated form knowledge but with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with equanimity, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from equanimity and to those non-percipient beings,
neither understanding faculty nor equanimity faculty arises at that plane.

Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without equanimity but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise at the plane; (it is)not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

238. Faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and associated with faith, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge and dissociated from faith and to those non-percipient beings, neither understanding faculty nor faith faculty arises at that plane.

Faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment who are without root-cause but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither faith faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.

Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faulty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

239. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane? To those at the birth-moment who are dissociated from knowledge but to obtain mind and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To all those persons at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those non-percipient beings neither understanding faculty nor mind faculty arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

2.CHAPTER ON THE PAST (*Atītavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

240. Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had ear faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty.)

241. Nose faculty :P: femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty :P: life faculty :P: (mental) joy faculty :P: equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty had arisen to this person. Had mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty, had arisen to this person. Had understanding faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Ok*āsa)

242. Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had ear faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen.
Or else , nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen.

Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had life faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane?
At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, life faculty had arisen at the immaterial plane, life faculty had arisen; eye faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, life faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty had arisen eye faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, equanimity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, mind faculty had arisen; eye faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen. (Based on eye faculty.)

243. Nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty: P: masculinity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had life faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty had arisen; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen.

Nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, (mental) joy faculty had arisen; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen.

Nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty had arisen; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, equanimity faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen.

Nose faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, faith faculty had arisen; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, faith faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen.

Nose faculty had arisen at this plan. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, mind faculty had arisen ; nose faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, mind faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen. (Based on nose faculty.)

244. Femininity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes. :P:

245. Masculinity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had life faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen.

Masculinity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen that plane?
At the fine-material plane, (mental) joy faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen.

Masculinity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, mind faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the sensuous plane mind faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also
had arisen. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

246. Life faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane?
At that plane of non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate plane; life faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also had arisen.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had life faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane?
At that plane of non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen; mind faculty had not arisen at that plane. At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate plane, life faculty had arisen and mind faculty also had arisen.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had life faculty arisen at that plane? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

247. (Mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.

(Mental) joy faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

248. Equanimity faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else , mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on equanimity faculty.)

249. Faith faculty had arisen at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on faith faculty.)

250. Understanding faculty had arisen at this plane. Had mind faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen at this plane. Had understanding faculty arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on equanimity faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

251. Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had ear faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had arisen to this person at this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons eye faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at
that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity arisen to that person at that plane?

To those fine-material beings, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, eye faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons eye faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane, eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person to that plane?
To those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, mind faculty had arisen and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane.
(Based on eye faculty.)

252. Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and the immaterial beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons (mental) joy faculty had arisen and more nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person
at that plane?
To those fine-material and the immaterial beings, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, equanimity faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?

To those fine-material and the immaterial beings, faith faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, faith faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material and the immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, mind faculty had arisen and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on nose faculty.)

253. Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. :P:

254. Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material and the immaterial beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane: masculinity faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that plane? To those fine-material beings (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons (mental) joy faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that plane?
To those fine-material and the immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, mind faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

255. Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; understanding faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and understanding faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane?

To those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and mind faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

256. (Mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had plane. Had faith faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

260. Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had ear faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, ear faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, nose faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to this person? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had life faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had (mental)joy faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.

Eye faculty had not arise to this person. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? None.
(Based on eye faculty.)

261. Nose faculty had not arisen to this person. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty :P: life faculty :P: (mental) joy faculty :P: equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person? None.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person? None. :P:

262. Understanding faculty had not arisen to this person. Had mind faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else mind faculty had not arisen to this person. Had understanding faculty arisen to that person? None.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

263. Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had ear faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had not arisen at that plane? Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty had not arise at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane?

At the fine-material plane, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that plane eye faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and the immaterial plane, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen at that plane?
Had arisen.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane? None.

Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane?
Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane. Yes.

Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty.)

264. Nose faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen at that plane? Had arisen.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? None.

Nose faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen at this plane.
Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and the immaterial plane, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on nose faculty.)

265. Femininity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes :P:

266. Masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen at that plane? Had arisen.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane?
None.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane?

At the fine-material plane, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen at that plane. At that plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at this plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane?
Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

267. Life faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane? None.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen at that plane? Had arisen.

Life faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane? None.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen at that plane? Had arisen. (Based on life faculty.)

268. (Mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.

(Mental) joy faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen at that plane?
Yes. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

269. Equanimity faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on equanimity faculty.)

270. Faith faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had faith faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on faith faculty.)

271. Understanding faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had mind faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen at this plane. Had understanding faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

272. Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had ear faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?

To those fine material beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty had arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, neither eye faculty nor life faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty ha not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on eye faculty.)

273. Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane ? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, neither nose faculty nor life faculty had arisen at that plane?
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person, at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those material beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on nose faculty.)

274. Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. :P:

275. Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane: (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, neither masculinity faculty nor life faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen at that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings to those non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
(Based on masculinity faculty.)

276. Life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the nascent phase of rebirth consciousness, neither (mental) joy faculty nor life faculty had arisen at that plane.

Life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the nascent phase of re-birth consciousness, neither mind faculty nor life faculty had arisen at that plane. (Based on life faculty.)

277. (Mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moments of second consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, neither mental-joy faculty nor mind faculty had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

278. Equanimity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

279. Faith faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at that plane? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

280. Understanding faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

3.CHAPTER ON THE FUTURE (*Anāgatavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

281. Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will ear faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person ?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there (without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), eye faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), and to those men who will take some rebirths only at that manhood and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), eye faculty will arise; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*) and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), eye faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others eye faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), life faculty will arise; eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise.
Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?

To those person who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), eye faculty will arise; mental joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those person who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), eye faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those, eye faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), equanimity faculty will arise; eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), mind faculty will arise
Eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise. (Based on eye faculty.)

282. Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), nose faculty will arise, femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), nose faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty will arise to this person? Yes.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), life faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), nose faculty will arise: (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others nose faculty will arise (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), (mental) joy faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), nose faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), (mental) joy faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?

To those persons who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), nose faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there(without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), equanimity faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there (without being reborn i.e. *Parinibbāna*), mind faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.
(Based on nose faculty.)

283. Femininity faculty will arise to this person will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will arise; masculinity will not arise to those persons. To those others, femininity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will arise; femininity faculty will not arise to this persons. To those others, masculinity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and the immaterial plane and will die finally faculty will arise; femininity others, life faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, femininity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty will also arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to that person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will arise ; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, (mental) joy faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those who women will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with(mental) joy and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, femininity faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will arise; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, equanimity faculty will arise and femininity faculty will also arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :p: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to this person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, mind faculty will arise; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise.
(Based on femininity faculty.)

284. Masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some births only as that womanhood and will die finally there, life faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty will arise and masculinity also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculinity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will arise; To those others, (mental) joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculinity faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty : P : understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and the immaterial plane and will die finally there, and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, mind faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

285. Life faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, life faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental)joy faculty will arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Life faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, life faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Life faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty arise to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

286. (Mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, (mental) joy faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, equanimity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.

(Mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?

To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, mind faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

287. Equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty ;p: mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with mental joy will arise after this consciousness, mind faculty will arise; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, mind faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

288. Faith faculty will arise to this person. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will faith faculty arise to that person? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

289. Understanding faculty will arise to this person. Will mind faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Will understanding faculty arise to that person? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

290. Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will ear faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will arise at this plane, will eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.
Or else, nose faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, eye faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, eye faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty arise at this plane. Will life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, life faculty will arise, eye faculty will not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, life faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise.

Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty will arise, eye faculty will not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise.

Eye faculty will arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will eye faculty arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, mind faculty will arise, eye faculty will not arise at that plane. At the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty will arise and faculty also will arise. (Based on eye faculty.)

291. Nose faculty will arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will arise at nose faculty at this plane. Will life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine material plane, (mental)joy faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise.

Nose faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty will also arise.

Nose faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will nose faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, mind faculty will arise; nose faculty will not arise. At the sensuous plane, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise. (Based on nose faculty.)

292. Femininity faculty will arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise at that plane? Yes. :P:

293. Masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, life faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, life faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, (mental) joy faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, (mental) joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise at this plane, will equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, equanimity faculty will arise masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise.

Masculinity faculty will arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane, will masculinity faculty arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, mind faculty will arise; masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the sensuous plane, mind faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

294. Life faculty will arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise at that plane?
At that plane of non-percipient being, life faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane. At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate plane, life faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise at this plane. Will life faculty arise at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty: P: faith Faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise at that plane?
At the plane of non-percipient beings, life faculty will arise: mind faculty will not arise at that plane. At the four-aggregate and five-aggregate planes, life faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will life faculty arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

295. (Mental) joy faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty: P: faith Faculty: P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise at this plane? Yes. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

296. Equanimity faculty will arise at this plane. Will faith Faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

297. Faith faculty will arise at this plane. Will understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes,
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will faith faculty arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

298. Understanding faculty will arise at this plane. Will mind faculty arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise at this plane. Will understanding faculty arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

299. Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, eye faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane.
To those sensuous persons, eye faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, eye faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, eye faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, eye faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes,
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, life faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty will arise at that plane: (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane, eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and eye faculty also will arise at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

300. Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty will arise at that plane: femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, nose faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity arise to that person at that plane?

To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, nose faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings life faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will mental joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty will arise at that plane: mental joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, nose faculty will arise and mental joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty will arise at that plane: equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons nose faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also will arise at that plane. (Based on nose faculty.)

301. Femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, femininity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous beings, masculinity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings, and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, life faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity, and die finally there, femininity faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To other sensuous persons, femininity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty will also arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy, and die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and femininity will also arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy, and die finally there, femininity faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To other sensuous persons, femininity faculty will arise and equanimity faculty will also arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane: femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, equanimity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, mind faculty will arise at that plane: femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, mind faculty will arise and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty.)

302. Masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, life faculty will arise at that plane: masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity will arise that plane: (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, masculinity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane: masculinity will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, mental joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, masculinity faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, mind faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons mind faculty will arise and masculinity also will arise at that plane. (Based on masculinity.)

303. Life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons, at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty will arise to this person at that plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty will arise to that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise to that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty will arise and mind faculty also will arise to those persons at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

304. (Mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and equanimity faculty will also arise to those persons at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty will also arise to those persons at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to those persons at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, mind faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

305. Equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, mind faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

306. Faith faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

307. Understanding faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty arose to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

308. Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will ear faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise alone to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those person. To those final existence persons and to those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some births only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither eye faculty nor life faculty will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those persons who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those persons who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither (mental) joy faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those person who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty will not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those persons who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise; (it is) not eye faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existences persons, neither equanimity faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty will not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will eye faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on eye faculty.)

309. Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor nose faculty will arise.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor nose faculty will arise.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to this person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existences persons, neither nose faculty nor life faculty will arise.

Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane, nose faculty will not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those persons who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither (mental) joy faculty nor nose faculty will arise.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise, (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with (mental) joy at the fine-material plane and will die finally there, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those persons who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise, (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with (mental) joy at the fine-material plane and will die finally there, neither equanimity faculty nor nose faculty will arise.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final-existence persons, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on nose faculty.)

310. Femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity not arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise, (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor masculinity faculty will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those woman who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor femininity faculty will arise.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither femininity faculty nor life faculty will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental)joy faculty not arise to that person?.
To those who will be born at the fine material plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise(it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor(mental) joy faculty will arise.
Or else,(mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person?.
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there,(mental) joy faculty will not arise(it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither mental joy faculty nor femininity faculty will arise.

Femininity faculty will arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to the person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths, only as that manhood and will he born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity will not arise;(it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with(mental)joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with(mental)joy and will die finally there, neither equanimity faculty nor femininity faculty will arise.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine- material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on femininity faculty.)

311. Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane, and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither masculinity nor life faculty will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.

Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental)joy faculty not arise to that person?.
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with(mental) joy and die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor(mental) joy faculty will arise.
Or else,(mental)joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there,(mental) joy faculty will not arise;(it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons to those who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither(mental)joy faculty nor masculinity faculty will arise.

Masculinity faculty will not arise to that person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there; and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those person. To those final existence persons and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with(mental) joy and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with(mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with(mental) joy and die finally there, neither equanimity faculty nor masculinity faculty will arise.

Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those who will he born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not

arise;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those final existence persons, neither masculinity faculty nor faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

312. Life faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental)joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental)joy faculty will not arise;(it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither (mental)joy faculty nor life faculty will arise.

Life faculty will not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to this person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor life faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on life faculty.)

313. (Mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise;(it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those person. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither(mental) joy faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise.

(Mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither (mental) joy faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on mental joy faculty.)

314. Equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will equanimity not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

315. Faith faculty will not arise to this person. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will faith faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

316. Understanding faculty will not arise to this person. Will mind faculty not arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Will understanding faculty not arise to that person? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

317. Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise to that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eve faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty will not arise;(it is) not that eye faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eve faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non- percipient beings and at the material plane, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty will arise.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will life faculty not arise at that plane? Will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise at that plane? None.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else,(mental) joy faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is)not that equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non- percipient beings, neither eve faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At the immaterial plane, eye faculty will not arise at that plane;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on eye faculty.)

318. Nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will life faculty not arise at that plane? Will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? None.

Nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, nose faculty will not arise; (it is) not that mental joy faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings and at the immaterial plane, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise.
Or else,(mental) joy faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, nose faculty will not arise;(it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will not arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, nose faculty will not arise;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on nose faculty.)

319. Femininity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes :P:

320. Masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will life faculty not arise at that plane? Will arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? None.

Masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane, masculinity faculty will not arise:(it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings and the immaterial plane, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise.
Or else,(mental)joy faculty will not arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane?
At the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise at that plane. At the plane of non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

321. Life faculty will not arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? None.
Or else, (mental)joy faculty will not arise at this plane. Will life faculty not arise at that plane? Will arise.
Life faculty will not arise at this plane. Will equanimity :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? None.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will life faculty not arise at that plane? Will arise. (Based on life faculty.)

322. (Mental)joy faculty will not arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

323. Equanimity faculty will not arise at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

324. Faith faculty will not arise at this plane. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will faith faculty not arise at that plane? Yes. (Based on faith faculty.)

325. Understanding faculty will not arise at this plane. Will mind faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise at this plane. Will understanding faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.
(Based on understanding faculty).

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

326. Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise to this person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to this person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, nose faculty arises to those persons at that plane. To those final-existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither nose faculty nor eye faculty will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to this person at that plane? Yes.

Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those men who will take some-rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final-existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither femininity faculty nor eye faculty will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to this person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those women who will take some-rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final-existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither masculinity faculty nor eye faculty will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to that persons at that plane. To those final existence persons, neither eye faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.

Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate planes, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor eye faculty will arise at that plane.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those person at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those persons who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor eye faculty will arise to that plane.

Eye faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither eye faculty nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty.)

327. Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, neither femininity faculty nor nose faculty will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons at the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, neither masculinity faculty nor nose faculty will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life-faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons, neither nose faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons at the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, neither nose faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons

at the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings neither (mental) joy faculty nor nose faculty will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those persons who having nose will be born with mental joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those person at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor nose faculty will arise at that plane.

Nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither nose faculty nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on nose faculty.)

328. Femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane to those persons at that plane; To those finale existence persons in the sensuous plane, to these fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, neither femininity faculty nor masculinity faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that plane?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, neither masculinity faculty nor femininity faculty will arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane; To those final existence persons, neither femininity faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existences in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise tot that person at that plane?
To those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither (mental) joy faculty nor femininity faculty will arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons, to those non-percipients beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, neither femininity faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise at that plane.

Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those woman who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons, to those non-percipient beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, neither equanimity faculty nor femininity faculty will arise at the plane.

Femininity faculty will not arise to this persona t this plan. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither femininity faculty, nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person that plane? Yes. (Based on femininity faculty.)

329. Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those find-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that plane. To those final existence personas, neither masculinity faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the five- aggregate plane. To those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, neither (mental) joy faculty nor masculinity faculty will arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings to those immaterial beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persona at that plane. To those final existence persons, to those non-percipient beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, neither masculinity faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those person at that plane. To those final existence persons, to those non-percipient beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will be born with (mental) joy and die finally there, neither equanimity nor masculinity faculty will arise at that plane.
Masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those woman who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not

arise to those person at that plane. To those final existence persons and to those non-percipient beings, neither masculinity faculty nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

330. Life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and will to those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither (mental) joy faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.

Life faculty will not arise to this pe4rson at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those person at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither equanimity faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane.

Life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty to not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at hat this plane. Will life faculty not arise tot that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise tot those personas at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness, neither mind faculty nor life faculty will arise at that plane. (Based on life faculty.)

331. (Mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor equanimity faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane: (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty and understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those personas at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither (mental) joy faculty nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.(Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

332. Equanimity faculty will not arise to this persona at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those personas at that plane. To those endowed with final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, neither equanimity faculty nor mind faculty will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

333. Faith faculty will not arise to this persona that this plane. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person to that person at that plane? Yes.

Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

334. Understanding faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty.)

4. CHAPTER ON THE PRESENT AND THE PAST (*Paccuppananātitavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

335. Eye faculty arise to this person. Had ear faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty had arisen to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, ear faculty had arisen: eye faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, ear faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty had arisen to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, nose faculty and arisen; eye faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, nose faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Had femininity faculty: P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, masculinity faculty had arise; eye faculty does not arise tot those persons. To those at that birth-moment, who are obtain eye, masculinity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, life faculty had arisen: eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment, who are to obtain eye, life. Faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arise t this person. Had (mental) joy faculty: P: equanimity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen t this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those personas at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, equanimity faculty had arisen; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, equanimity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Had faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does eye faculty arises to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment; who are not to obtain eye, mind faculty had arisen; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, mind faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises. (Based on eye faculty.)

336. Nose faculty arises to this person. Had femininity faculty : P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty had arisen; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at that birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, masculinity faculty had arisen and nose faulty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, life faculty had arisen; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, life faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty: P: equanimity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person. Does nose faculty arise faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, equanimity faculty had arisen; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose, equanimity faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Had faith faculty : P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, mind faculty had arisen; nose faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, mind faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises. (Based on nose faculty.)

337. Femininity faculty arises t this person. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, masculinity faculty had arisen: femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment, who are females, masculinity faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, life faculty had arisen: femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, life faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does femininity faculty arisen to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, mind faculty had arisen; femininity faculty does not arises to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, mind faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises. (Based on femininity faculty.)

338. Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, life faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, life faculty had arisen and masculinity also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty: P: equanimity faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arisen to that person. Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, mind faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, mind faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also arise. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

339. Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen; life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the birth moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and life faculty also arises.

Life faculty arises to this person. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, mind faculty had arisen; life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those persons at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, mind faculty had arisen and life faculty also arises. (Based on life faculty.)

340. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Has equanimity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else , equanimity faculty had arisen to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To all at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment, and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, equanimity faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also arises.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Had faith faculty :P: understanding :P: mind faculty arisen tot that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, to those the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also arises. (Based on mental joy faculty.)

341. Equanimity faculty arises to this person. Had faith faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, faith faculty had arisen to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, faith faculty has arisen, equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and to those during birth-moment, who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity , faith faculty had arisen and equanimity also arises.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity , to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had arisen; equanimity faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also arises. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

342. Faith faculty arises to this person. Had understanding faculty arise to that person? Yes.
Or else, understanding faulty had arisen to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering cessation -attainment and to those non-percipient beings, understanding faculty had arisen; faith faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith , understanding faculty had arisen and faith faculty also arises.

Faith faculty arises to this person. Had mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had arisen; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty had arisen and faith faculty also arises. (Based on faith faculty.)

343. Understanding faculty arises to this person. Had mind faculty arisen to that person? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To all these at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment, and to those non-percipient beings; mind faculty had arisen; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and to those during life the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, mind faculty had arisen and understanding faculty also arises. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

344. Eye faculty arises at this plane. Had ear faculty arisen to that person at that plane. Yes. :P:

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

345. Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had ear faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, eye faculty arises at that plane; ear faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and ear faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of fine-aggregate persons and persons, who are not to obtain eye, ear faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, ear faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of fine-material persons, eye faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth –moment of sensuous persons who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also arisen at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons that plane. To those the birth-moment of sensuous Persons who are to obtain eye, nose faculty and arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of fine-material persons, eye faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane., To those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are to obtain eye, masculinity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, eye faculty arise at that plane; life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arise and life faculty also had arisen at that that plane.

Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane.
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not obtain eye, life faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, life faculty had arisen eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, eye faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are not obtain eye , (mental) joy faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment pure abode beings, eye faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and equanimity faculty also had arisen to that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous person who are not obtain eye and to those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those

at that plane. To those at the birth-moment who are to obtain eye, equanimity faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, eye faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth0moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arise and faith faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arises to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous person who are not to obtain eye and to those immaterial beings, faith faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth –moment, who are to obtain eye, faith faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise at that plane?
To those that birth-moment of pure-abode beings, understanding faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty had arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and mind faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, mind faculty had arisen and eye faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

346. Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, masculinity faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had life arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are not to obtain nose, life-faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, life faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To these at the death moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at the plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and nose faculty also at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose and to those fine-material beings, equanimity faculty had arisen at the plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, equanimity faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty: P: understanding faculty : P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, to those fine-material beings, and to those immaterial beings mind faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, mind faculty had arisen and nose faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on nose faculty.)

347. Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not females, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, masculinity faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not females, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, to those fine-material beings, and to those immaterial beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, life faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind facility arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings, and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, mind faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty.)

348. Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings, and to those immaterial beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, life faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, and to those fine-material beings, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, equanimity faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings, and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty

does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, mind faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

349. Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of rebirth consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty had also arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane: life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the nascent phase of consciousness, and (mental) joy faculty had arisen and life faculty also arises at that plane.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient Life faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, Life faculty arises and equanimity faculty had also arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane: life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty had arisen and life faculty also arises at that plane.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, Life faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, Life faculty arises and mind faculty had also arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, mind faculty had arisen and life faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on life faculty.)

350. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy faculty; mind faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

351. Equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment pure-abode beings, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; faith faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, equanimity faculty arises and faith faculty had also arisen at that plane.
Or else, faith faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated equanimity, faith faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity faculty; faith faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane.

Equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity , equanimity faculty arises and mind faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity faculty; mind faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

352. Faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, faith faculty arises at that plane; understanding faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, faith faculty arises and understanding faculty had also arisen at that plane.
Or else, understanding faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, understanding faculty had arisen at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, understanding faculty had arisen and faith faculty also arises at that plane.

Faith faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, faith faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, faith faculty arises and mind faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had arisen to this person at this plane? Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, mind faculty had arisen at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty had arisen and faith faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on faith faculty.)

353. Understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Had mind faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, understanding faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment, who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

354. Eye faculty does not arise to this person .Had ear faculty not arisen to that person?(It) hat arisen.
Or else, ear faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None.

Eye faculty does not arisen to this person. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person?
Or else, nose faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen to that person? (It) had arisen.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Had life faculty not arisen to that person? (It) had arisen.
Or also, life faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Had(mental) joy faculty :P: equanimity not arisen to that person? (It) had arisen.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty not arisen to that person? (It) had arisen.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person? None. :P:

355. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Had mind faculty not arisen to that person?(It) had arisen.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person? None.

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

356. Eye faculty does not arise this plane. Had eye faculty not arise at that plane? (It) had arisen. :P:

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

357. Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had ear faculty not that plane?
To those at the death-moment of fine-aggregate person and to those at the birth-moment at sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (It is) not that ear faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise and ear faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, ear faculty had not arisen at that plane; (It is) not that eye faculty does not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, ear faculty had not arisen eye faculty had not arisen eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous person and to those at the birth moment of sensuousness persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the death moment of fine material beings, to those non-percipient beings and nose faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Or also, nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of fine-material beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death moment of fine-material beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty: P: masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (It is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the death moment of fine-material beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of fine-material beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (It is) not that eye faculty dose not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death moment of fine-material beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person, at that person, at that plane?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane: (It is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings, eye faculty does not arise and life faculty also had arisen at that plane.
Or also, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, life faculty had not arisen at that plane.(It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings, life faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had(mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane. (It is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those

persons at that plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane;(It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise at that plane;(It is) not that equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment beings, eye faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, equanimity faculty had not arisen at that plane;(It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: wind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, eye faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, mind faculty had not arisen at that plane:(It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the death-moment of pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had not arisen and eye faculty also not at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

358. Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, nose faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, nose faculty does not arise and life faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose not arise at that plane;(it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty does not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, nose faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on nose faculty).

359. Femininity does not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plans. To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty does not arise to that person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is)not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, femininity faculty does not arise and life faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females and to those fine-material beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings and to those persons at those non-percipient beings, femininity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on femininity faculty.)

360. Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous beings, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-materials beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane, (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, masculinity faculty does not arise and life faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane, had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males and to those fine-material beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those no-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous beings, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-materials beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane, (it is) not

that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, masculinity faculty does not arise and life faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

361. Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mental joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane: to those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth-consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the nascent phase of rebirth consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings (mental) joy faculty had not arisen and life faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty had not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at this cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise at that plane: (it is) not that mind faculty had not and to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings and to those at the birth-moment o f non-percipient beings, mind faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, mind faculty had not arisen and life faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on life faculty.)

362. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty: P: faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty had not arisen to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane: (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings and to those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

363. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty does not arise and faith faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else faith faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, faith faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, faith faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty does not arise mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else faith faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, faith faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth

consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, faith faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also does not arise at that plane. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

364. Faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, faith faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane, does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, mind faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty had not arisen and faith faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on faith faculty.)

365. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Had mind faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, understanding faculty does not arise and mind faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings mind faculty had not arisen at that plane, (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings at the cessant phase of rebirth consciousness and to those non-percipient beings mind faculty had not arisen and understanding faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty.)

5. CHAPTER ON THE PRESENT AND THE FUTURE (*Paccuppannānāgatavara*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

366. Eye faculty arises to this person. Will ear faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those persons at the birth-moment who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty arises; ear faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and ear faculty also will arise.
Or else, ear faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those persons at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, ear faculty will arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, ear faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those persons at the birth-moment who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty arises nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also will arise.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, nose faculty will arise: eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, nose faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises to this person.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those persons who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, eye faculty; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and femininity faculty also will arise.

Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, femininity faculty will arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, femininity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person? (The same).

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, eye faculty arises; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, life faculty will arises; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, life faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth-moment, who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, (mental joy faculty will arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth-moment, who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, equanimity faculty will arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises.

Eye faculty arises to this person. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate plane, eye faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does eye faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, mind faculty will arise; eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain eye, mind faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises. (Base on eye faculty.)

367. Nose faculty arises to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous plane, to those at the birth-moment, who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty arises; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and femininity faculty also will arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, femininity faculty will arise; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, femininity faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous plane, to those at the birth-moment, who will be born at the fine-material plane and at the immaterial plane, and will die finally there and to those women at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose faculty arises: masculinity

faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty will arise. Nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, masculinity faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons at the sensuous plane, nose faculty arises; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those other at the birth-moment who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, life faculty will arise; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, life faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons at the sensuous plane and to those at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty will arise; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the brith0moment , who are to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons at the sensuous plane and to those at the birht0moment, who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, equanimity faculty will arise; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises.

Nose faculty arises to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final-existence persons at the sensuous plane, nose faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-0moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does nose faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, mind faculty will arise; nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises. (Base on nose faculty.)

368. Femininity faculty arises to this person. Will masculinity arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment; final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born at the fine-material plane and to at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty arises; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others women at the birth-moment femininity faculty arises and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not-females, masculinity faculty will arise; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, masculinity faculty will arise and feminine faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final-existence persons, femininity faculty arises; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity arises and life faculty also will arise.

Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not-females, life faculty will arise; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment, who are females, life faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final-existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth moment, who are non-females, (mental) joy faculty will arise; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females,(mental) joy faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final-existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty arises; equanimity faculty not arise to those persons. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, equanimity faculty will arise, femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, equanimity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises.

Femininity faculty arises to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons, femininity faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does femininity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, mind faculty will arise; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, mind faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises. (Based on femininity faculty.)

369. Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, masculinity faculty arises; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males, life faculty will arise; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons To those at the birth0moment, who are males, life faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will finally there, masculinity faculty arises; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises ; (mental) joy faculty will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males, (mental) joy faculty will arise; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are males , (mental) joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at birth-moment, who are non-males, equanimity faculty will arise; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises.

Masculinity faculty arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, masculinity faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.

Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to hose at the birth-moment, who are non-males, mind faculty will arise; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, mind faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises. (Based on masculinity faculty).

370. Life faculty arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, life faculty arises; (mental) faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and (mental)joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will arise; life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will arise and life faculty also arises.

Life faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, life faculty arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arise and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise; life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those at the birth moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise and life faculty also arises.

Life faculty arises to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, life faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does life faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, mind faculty will arise; life faculty does not arise to those persons. To all those at the birth-moment and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, mind faculty will arise and life faculty also arises. (Based on life faculty.)

371. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness, whose final consciousness associated (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness , (mental) joy arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment with (mental) joy arises; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the birth-moment with mental joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy , (mental) joy faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the cessant of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental)joy , to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associate with (mental) joy , equanimity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also arises.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associate with (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will arise; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment with (mental)joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental)joy, mind faculty will arise and (mental)joy faculty also arises. (Based on mental joy faculty.)

372. Equanimity faculty arises to this person. ?Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, equanimity faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, equanimity faculty arises and mind faculty also arise.
Or else mind faculty will arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings mind faculty will arise; equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also arises. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

373. Faith faculty arises to this person. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, faith faculty arises; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth moment who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, faith faculty arises and mind faculty also arises.
Or else mind faculty will arise to this person. Does faith faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings mind faculty will arise; faith faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment who are with root-cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty will arise and faith faculty also arises. (Based on faith faculty.)

374. Understanding faculty arises to this person. Will mind faculty arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, understanding faculty; mind faculty does not arise to those persons. To those others at the birth moment who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, understanding faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else mind faculty will arise to this person. Does understanding faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, to those at the moment of entering Cessation-Attainment and to those non-percipient beings mind faculty will arise; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the birth moment who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, mind faculty will arise and understanding faculty also arises. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

375. Eye faculty arises at this plane. Will ear faculty arise at that plane? :P:

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

376. Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate planes, eye faculty arises at that plane; ear faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and ear faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else ear faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, ear faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, ear faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous planes and to those at the birth-moment of fine material persons, eye faculty arises at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment of sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and nose faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, nose faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, nose faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at sensuous planes; to those at the birth-moment of fine material beings and to those men at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there,

eye faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and femininity faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, femininity faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, femininity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at sensuous planes; to those at the birth-moment of fine material beings and to those women at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment of sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and masculinity faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, masculinity faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment sensuous persons, who are to obtain eye, masculinity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate planes, eye faculty arises at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and life faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the death- moment and to those at the birth- moment of who are not to obtain eye, life faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, ear faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate planes and to those at the birth-moment, who having eye will be born with equanimity and will finally die there, eye faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, (mental) joy faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate planes and to those at the birth-moment, who having eye will be born with joy and will finally die there, eye faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, and to those fine immaterial beings equanimity faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith: p: understanding, mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the five-aggregate planes, eye faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, eye faculty arises and mind faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, and to those fine immaterial beings mind faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to

those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain eye, mind faculty will arise and eye faculty also arise at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

377. Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at sensuous planes; to those men at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty arises at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment of sensuous persons, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and femininity faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, femininity faculty will arise at that plane: nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment who are to obtain nose, femininity faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at sensuous planes; to those women at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment of who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and masculinity faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, masculinity faculty will arise at that plane: nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment who are to obtain nose, masculinity faculty will arise and eye faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous planes, nose faculty arises at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and life faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the death- moment and to those at the birth- moment of who are not to obtain nose, life faculty will arise at that plane: eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, life faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Eye faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous planes and to those at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with equanimity and will finally die there, nose faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane: nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous planes and to those at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with joy and will finally die there, nose faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death- moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth- moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, and to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings equanimity faculty will arise at that plane: nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty also arises at that plane.

Nose faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith: p: understanding, mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons at the sensuous planes, nose faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth- moment, who are to obtain nose, nose faculty arises and mind faculty also will arises at that plane.
Or else mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the death moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane; to those at the birth-moment, who are to obtain nose, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also arise at that plan. (Based on nose faculty.)

378. Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty arises at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity will arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, masculinity faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, masculinity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those women at the birth-moment of final existence person, femininity faculty arises at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and life faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, life faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that time.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, (mental) joy faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with mental joy and will die finally then, femininity faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, equanimity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises at that plane.

Femininity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :p: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those women of the birth-moment of final existence persons, femininity faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others women at the birth-moment, femininity faculty arise and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous person, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, mine faculty does not arise to those persons at that

plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are females, mind faculty will arise and femininity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty.)

379. Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons masculinity faculty arises at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and life faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that plane? To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, life faculty will arise and masculinity also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males and to those fine-material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane: masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, (mental) joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane.

Masculinity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :p: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, masculinity faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others men at the birth-moment, masculinity faculty arise and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment, who are males, mind faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

380. Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness life faculty arises and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness (mental) joy faculty will arise and life faculty also arises at that plane.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the nascent phase of consciousness, whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise and life faculty also arises at that plane.

Life faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :p: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, life faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, mind faculty will arise at that plane; life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness, mind faculty will arise and life faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on life faculty.)

381. (Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent-phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those at the ascent phase of consciousness, whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty arises and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, equanimity will arise and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, mind faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth-moment with (mental) joy and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on (mental) joy faculty.)

382. Equanimity faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :p: understanding faculty :p: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, equanimity faculty arises at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth-moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, equanimity faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessation phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, mind faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth moment with equanimity and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty).

383. Faith faculty arises to this person at this plane .Will understanding faculty; Mind faculty arises to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, faith faculty arises at the plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others at the birth moment, who are with root cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith , faith faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessation phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from birth, mind faculty will arise at that plane; faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth moment, who are with root cause and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with faith, mind faculty will arise and faith faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on faith faculty.)

384. Understanding faculty arises to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness understanding faculty arises at that plane. To those others at the birth moment who are associated with knowledge, and to those at during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, understanding faculty arises and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty arises to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessation phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, mind faculty will arise at that plane; understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the birth moment, who are associated with knowledge and to those during life at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, mind faculty will arise and understanding faculty also arises at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

385. Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will ear faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that ear faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death moment, who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and ear faculty also will not arise.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth moment, who will be born at the immaterial plane, ear faculty will not arise; (It is)not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. T those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death moment, who will be born at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, ear faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will nose faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment, who will be born at the fine material plane and the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and nose faculty also will not arise.
Or else, nose faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
T o those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth moment, who will be born at fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise;(It is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death moment, who will be born at fine material plane and at in the immaterial plane and will die finally there, nose faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, ear faculty does not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, to those at the death moment, who will be born at the fine material plane, and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and femininity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those at the birth moment, who will be born at fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise; (it

is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, to those at the death moment, who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those at the death moment, who will be born at fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty also will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, to those at the birth moment who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the birth moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final-death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, to those at the death moment, who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there, and to those women at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, eye faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, To Those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, and to those at the death moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth moment, who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there,(mental) joy faculty will not arise;(it is)not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, and to those at the death moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty dose not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth moment, who have eye will be born with(mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise, (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those at the death moment, who will be born (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty: p: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?

To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, eye faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise to this person.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does eye faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, mind faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise. (Based on eye faculty.)

386. Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment at the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane, to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane , to those who will be born at the fine material planes and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and at the fine material plane and to those men at the death moment who will take some rebirths only as manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise.
Or else, femininity will not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the birth moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person?

To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those the final existence persons, in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the death moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the birth moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise;(it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and those women at the death moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise.

Nose Faculty does not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, nose faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, life faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the

death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Dose nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those final existence persons at the birth-moment in the sensuous plane and to those at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those at the birth-moment who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, nose faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does nose faculty not arise to that person?
To those final existence persons at the birth-moment in the sensuous plane, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final birth-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and immaterial plane, mind faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise. (Based on nose faculty.)

387. Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those final existence persons at the birth-moment who are females, to those women who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the birth-moment who will take some rebirths only as that woman hood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, in the fine material plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane to those who will be born at the fine material plane and at the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women at the death-moment who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise those persons. To those final death-moment persons in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, femininity faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those final existence persons at the birth-moment who are females, life faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final

existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not the (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there femininity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment at the final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also not arise.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there femininity faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those women at the birth-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person. With faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mid faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment who are non-females, femininity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, femininity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person?
To those women at the birth-moment of final existence persons, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, mind faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise. (Based on femininity faculty.)

388. Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-females, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise t those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, life faculty will not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise

to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arises; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment, in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those at the birth-moment, who are non-males, masculinity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the final death-moment in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane, mind faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise. (Based on masculinity faculty.)

389. Life faculty does not arise to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death-moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, life faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to that person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and life faculty also does not arise.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, life faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise and life faculty also does not arise.

Life faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the death moment and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, life faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does life faculty not arise to that person?

To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, mind faulty will not arise and life faculty also does not arise. (Based on life faculty.)

390. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering cessation attainment and to those non percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy. To those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise and (mental) joy faculty also does not arise.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, to those at the moment of entering cessation attainment and to those non percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity, (mental) joy faculty does not arise and mid faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will not arise and (mental) joy faculty also does not arise. (Based on mental joy faculty.)

391. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?

To all whose at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, to those at the moment of entering cessation attainment and to those non percipient beings, equanimity faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those endowed with, final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, equanimity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those endowed with final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty will not arise and equanimity faculty also does not arise. (Based on equanimity faculty.)

392. Faith faculty does not arise to this person. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, to those at the moment of entering cessation attainment and to those non percipient beings, faith faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, faith faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does faith faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those person. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise and faith faculty also does not arise. (Based on faith faculty.)

393. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person. Will mind faculty not arise to that person?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness associated with knowledge, to those at the moment of entering cessation attainment and to those non percipient beings, understanding

faculty does not arise; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, understanding faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise and understanding faculty also does not arise. (Based on understanding faculty.)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

394. Eye faculty does not arise at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise at that plane? :P:

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

395. Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that ear faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise and ear faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, ear faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at th at plane. To those at the final death-moment five-aggregate persons, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, ear faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane to those at the death moment of fine material beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise and nose faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty will not arise to this person at that plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those at the birth moment in the fine material plane, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those at the death moment of fine material beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty will not arise and eye faculty does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those at the death moment in the fine material beings, to those non percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men at the death moment who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and femininity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those at the birth moment in the fine material plane and to those men at the birth moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those at the death moment of fine material beings, to those non percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men, at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment of sensuous persons, to those at the death moment of fine material beings, to

those non percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those at the birth moment in the fine material plane and to those women, at the birth moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the sensuous plane, to those at the death moment of final material beings, to those non percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the death moment and to those at the birth moment, who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, eye faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death moment of five-aggregate persons and to those at the birth moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those the final death moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those non percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those at the death moment who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those at the birth moment, who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those, at the death-moment, who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and those at the death-moment, who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those, at t he birth-moment, who having eye will be born (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise to that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final-existence persons in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those, at the death-moment, who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Eye faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty, understanding faculty and mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of five-aggregate persons to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain eye and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final

existence persons in the immaterial plane, and to those non-percipient beings, eye faculty does not arise, and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does eye faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane; to those at the final death-moment in the five-aggregate plane, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and eye faculty does not arise at that plane. (Based on eye faculty.)

396. Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will femininity not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men, at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and femininity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, and to those men at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will finally die there, femininity faculty will not arise at the plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings, and to those men, at the death moment, who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings, and to those men, at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose a not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane, and to those women, at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the death-moment and to those, at the birth-moment, who are not to obtain nose, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial being, nose faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence person in the sensuous plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose and to those fine-material beings, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those, at the death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those, at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those, at the death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and nose faculty also will not arise at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those, at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those, at the birth-moment, who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons at the fine material plane and the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those at the death-moment who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Nose faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty, understanding faculty and mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are not to obtain nose, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, nose faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane; does nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons, who are to obtain nose, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. . To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons at the fine material plane and the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and nose faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on nose faculty.)

397. Femininity does not arise to this person at this plane. Will masculinity not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons and to those, at the birth moment of sensuous persons, femininity faculty does not at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. Do those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty does not arise and masculinity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at that plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are females and to those women, at the birth-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that woman and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those fine-material beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also will not arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, femininity faculty does not 4arise and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are females, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous

plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-females and to those fine-material beings. Femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die there finally there, femininity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are females and to those women, at the birth moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at that plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment sensuous persons who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are females and to those women, at the birth-moment who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane; to those non-percipient beings and to those women, at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will be die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Femininity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous person who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty does not arise at this plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, femininity faculty does not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does femininity will not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are females, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and femininity faculty arise at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty).

398. Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous person who are non-females, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty dies not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty does not arise and life faculty also will not arise in that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise in to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are males, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane and to those final existence persons in the fine-material and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and masculinity also does not arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at that plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males and to those fine-material beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane: (it is) not that(mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the fine-material death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings to those immaterial beings and to those men at the death moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those men at the birth-moment of final existence persons and to those men at the birth-moment, who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane: (it is) not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence person in the final fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings, to those immaterial beings and to those men at the death-moment who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those men at the death-moment, who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence person who are males and to those men, at the birth-moment, who will be with(mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those men at the death-moment, who will be born with(mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise and masculinity also does not arise to that plane.

Masculinity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of sensuous persons, to those at the birth-moment of sensuous persons who are non-males, to those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, masculinity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does masculinity faculty will not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of final existence persons who are males, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the final- death-moment in the sensuous plane, to those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty)

399. Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise at the plane: (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.

Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those at the birth-moment non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final of consciousness, to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and life faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the death-moment of four-aggregate persons and five-aggregate persons, and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty does not arise at plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with(mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings life faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not be arise at that plane(it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and life faculty also does not arise at that plane.

Life faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that person?
To those at the death-moment of four aggregate persons and five-aggregate person and to those during life at the cessant phase of consciousness, life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness, to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, life faculty does not arise and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness and to those at the birth-moment of non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise at that plane: (it is) not that life faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane, to those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those at the death-moment of non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and life faculty also does not at that plane. (Base on life faculty)

400. (Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness disassociated from (mental) joy, (mental)joy faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those person at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity, to those at that cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental)joy will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity will not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty will not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity, to those at the cessant phase of consciousness whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and (mental) joy faculty also does not arise at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arises to that person at that plane?
To all those at that cessant phase of consciousness dissociated from (mental) joy, (mental) joy faculty does not arise at that plane;(it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final

consciousness associated with (mental) joy, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that joy faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with (mental) joy, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with equanimity and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and (mental) joy faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on mental faculty).

401. Equanimity faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty: P: understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from equanimity, equanimity faculty does not at that plane; (it is) not a that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will no arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty does not arise the cessant phase of final consciousness associated with equanimity, to those endowed with final consciousness associated with (mental) joy and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and equanimity faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty).

402. Faith faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty: P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from faith, faith faculty does not arise at that plane; (it is) that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, faith faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does faith faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that faith faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and faith faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on faith faculty).

403. Understanding faculty does not arise to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To all those at the cessant phase of consciousness and to those at the nascent phase of consciousness dissociated from knowledge, understanding faculty does not arises at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, understanding faculty does not arise and mind faculty also will not arises at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Does understanding faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the nascent phase of final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that understanding faculty does not arise to those persons at that plane. To those at the cessant phase of final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and understanding faculty also does not arise at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty).

6. Chapter on the Past and the Future. (*Atītānāgatavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person (*Puggala*)

404. Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will ear faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be born in the immaterial plane and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen; ear faculty will not arise to those persons. To those other eye faculty also will arise.
Or else ear faculty will arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will nose faculty arise to that person?

To those final existences persons, to those who will be born in the fine-material plane and immaterial plane, and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen; nose faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others eye faculty had arisen and nose faculty also will arise.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those existence persons, to those who will be born in the fine material plane and in the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there eye faculty had arisen; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others eye faculty had arisen femininity faculty also will arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty has arisen to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, to those who will be born in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty will not arise to those person. To those others eye faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, eye faculty had arisen; Life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others eye faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise.
Or else life faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty hat arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to those persons. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, eye faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, eye faculty hat arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had eye faculty arisen, to that person? Yes. (Based on eye faculty).

405. Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will femininity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, to those who will be born in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen: femininity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also will arise.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arise to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, to those who will be born in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and will finally there and to those women who will take some rebirth only as that womanhood and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, nose faculty had arisen: life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and those who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen: equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, nose faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to this person?
To those final existence person, nose faculty had arisen mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others nose faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had nose faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on nose faculty)

406. Femininity faculty had arisen to this person. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, to those who will be born in the fine-material plane and immaterial plane and will die finally there and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty had arisen; masculinity faculty will not arise to those person. To those others, femininity faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also will arise.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty had arisen to that person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, femininity faculty had arisen; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, femininity faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be reborn with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, femininity faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty has arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arisen to that person?
To those final existence person and to those will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally then, femininity faculty had arisen; equanimity faculty will not arise to those person. To those others, femininity faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understandings faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, femininity faculty had arisen; mind faculty will not arise to those, persons. To those others, femininity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on femininity faculty)

407. Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Will life faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, masculinity faculty had arisen; life faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculine faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person. had masculine faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to that person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons and to those who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculinity faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?

To those will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity faculty had arisen; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculinity faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those final existence persons, masculinity faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, masculinity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty)

408. Life faculty had arisen to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness and with equanimity will arise after this consciousness, life faculty had arisen; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, life faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy will arise to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness and to those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, life faculty had arisen: equanimity faculty will not arise to those person. To those others, life faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

Life faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness. Life faculty had arisen; mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others life faculty arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had life faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on life faculty)

409. (Mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness and to those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen: equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons. To those persons (mental) joy faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person? Yes.

(Mental) joy faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others (mental) joy faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on mental joy faculty)

410. Equanimity faculty had arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness, equanimity faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, equanimity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on equanimity faculty)

411. Faith faculty had arisen to this person. Will understanding faculty: P: mind faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed with final consciousness, faith faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, faith faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had faith faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on faith faculty)

412. Understanding faculty had arisen to this person. Will mind faculty arise to that person?
To those endowed final consciousness, understanding faculty had arisen: mind faculty will not arise to those persons. To those others, understanding faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person. Had understanding faculty arisen to that person? Yes. (Based on understanding faculty)

Positive (*Anuloma*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

413. Eye faculty had arisen at this plane. Will ear faculty arise at that plane? :P:

Positive (*Anuloma*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

414. Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, eye faculty had arisen at that plane. Ear faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five aggregate persons, eye faculty had arisen and ear faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, ear faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had ear faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those final material beings, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; nose faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, eye faculty had arisen and nose faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, nose faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those fine material beings and to those men who will take some rebirth only as that manhood and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen at that plane, femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, eye faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those fine material beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen at that plane, masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, eye faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faulty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise as that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; eye faculty had arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, life faculty will arise and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty will arise and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, eye faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other five-aggregate persons, eye faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.

Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those five-aggregate persons mind faculty will arise and eye faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on eye faculty).

415. Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; femininity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, femininity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that woman hood and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Nose faculty fad arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those who having nose will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and to those immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane. To those sensuous persons, equanimity faculty will arise and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, nose faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, nose faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and to those immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, mind faculty will arise and nose faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on nose faulty).

416. Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty had arisen at that plane; masculinity faculty will not arise to

those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, femininity faculty had arisen and masculinity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, masculinity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person at that plane? Yes.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, femininity faculty had arisen at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, femininity faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and femininity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, femininity faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, femininity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty had not arisen to those at that plane. To those sensuous persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and femininity faculty also had arisen that plane.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to this person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, femininity faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, femininity faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, equanimity faculty will arise and femininity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, femininity faculty had arisen at that plane, mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, femininity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty arisen to that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, mind faculty will arise and femininity faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on femininity faculty).

417. Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, masculinity faculty had arisen and life faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, life faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, life faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, masculinity faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arise to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, (mental) joy faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, masculinity had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others sensuous persons, masculinity faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those fine material beings and immaterial beings, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those sensuous persons, equanimity faculty will arise and masculinity faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, masculinity faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other sensuous persons, masculinity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
Yes. (Based on masculinity faculty)

418. Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness to those final consciousness associated with equanimity will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane: (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of four abode beings, (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane: life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons (mental) joy faculty will arise and life faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, to those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy faculty will arise after this consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment, of pure abode beings equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; life faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those other four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty will arise and life faculty also had arisen at that plane.

Life faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness and to those non-percipient beings, life faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, life faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; life faculty and not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and life faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on life faculty)

419. (Mental) Joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness and to those whose final consciousness associated with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and equanimity faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness, equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate persons and five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also had arisen at that plane.

(Mental) Joy faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, (mental) joy faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness, mind faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty will arise at that plane; (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, min faculty will arise and (mental) joy faculty also had arisen at that person. (Based on mental joy faculty)

420. Equanimity faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, equanimity faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, equanimity faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure abode beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and equanimity faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty)

421. Faith faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty :P: mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, faith faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those four aggregate and five-aggregate persons, faith faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; faith faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and faith faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on faith faculty)

422. Understanding faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, understanding faculty had arisen at that plane; mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, understanding faculty had arisen and mind faculty also will arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will arise to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure abode beings, mind faculty will arise at that plane; understanding faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those others four-aggregate and five-aggregate persons, mind faculty will arise and understanding faculty also had arisen at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty)

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person (*Puggala*)

423. Eye faculty had not arisen to this person . Will ear faculty arise to that person? None.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? It had arisen.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Will nose faculty :P: femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty not arise to that person? None.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? Had arisen.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Will life faculty not arise to that person? None.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? Had arisen.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Will (mental) joy faculty :P: equanimity faculty not arisen to that person? None.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? Had arisen.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person? None.

Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person? Had arisen. (Based on eye faculty)

424. Nose faculty :P: femininity faculty :P: masculinity faculty :P: lice faculty :P: (mental) joy faculty :P: equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty had not arisen to this person. Will mind faculty not arise to that person? None.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person. Had understanding faculty not arisen to that person? Had arisen.

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Plane (*Okāsa*)

425. Eye faculty had not arisen at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise that plane? :P:

Negative (*Paccanīka*) Person-Plane (*Puggalokāsa*)

426. Eye faculty had arisen to this person at this plane. Will ear faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, ear faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, ear faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure-abode beings, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, ear faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will nose faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, nose faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those fine-material beings, nose faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person at this plane? Yes.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane to those fine-material beings and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings femininity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, to those fin-material beings and to those women who will take some rebirths only as the womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen those at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, eye faculty had not arisen and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure abode beings and to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those who having eye will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at plane. To those pure abode beings, to those non percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those non percipient beings, eye faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane and to those who having eye will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally die there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and t those non percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Eye faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those immaterial beings, eye faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those non percipient beings, eye faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had eye faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the five-aggregate plane, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that eye faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those pure abode beings, to those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those non percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and eye faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on eye faculty)

427. Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will femininity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, femininity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at this plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will take some rebirths only as that manhood and will die finally there, femininity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen to those persons at that plane.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else, masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, masculinity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen to at that plane.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, nose faculty had not arisen and life faculty will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine material plane and immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen and (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those who having nose will be reborn with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and to those non-percipient beings, nose faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person. Had nose faculty not arisen to those persons at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those who having nose will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Nose faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, nose faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the final-material plane and immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, nose faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had nose faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that nose faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and nose faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on nose faculty)

428. Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will masculinity faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Yes.
Or else masculinity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will take some rebirths only as that womanhood and will die finally there, masculinity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. So those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to this person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and immaterial beings, femininity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material and immaterial plane, femininity faculty had not arisen and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, femininity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty had not arisen and (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, in those non- percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material

plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, femininity faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those women who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Femininity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, femininity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, femininity faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had femininity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that femininity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane.
To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and femininity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.
(Based on femininity faculty)

429. Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will life faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that life faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, masculinity faculty had not arisen and life faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, life faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen in that at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, life faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane, life faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen and (mental) joy faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty also had not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will be born with equanimity and will die finally there, (mental) joy faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane, to those non-percipient beings and to those immaterial beings, (mental) joy faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane and to those men who will be born with (mental) joy and will die finally there, equanimity faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, equanimity faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

Masculinity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?

To those fine-material beings and to those immaterial beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, masculinity faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had masculinity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those final existence persons in the sensuous plane, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that masculinity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those final existence persons in the fine-material plane and in the immaterial plane and to those non-percipient beings, mind faculty will not arise and masculinity faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on masculinity faculty)

430. Life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will (mental) joy faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Will arise.
Or else, (mental) joy faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Had arisen.

Life faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty :P: faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane? Will arise.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had life faculty not arisen to that person at that plane? Had arisen. (Based on life faculty)

431. (Mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will equanimity faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at that moment of second consciousness, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane; (it is) not that equanimity faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those non-percipient beings, (mental) joy faculty had not arisen and equanimity faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, equanimity faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness and to those whose final consciousness associate with (mental) joy will arise after this consciousness equanimity faculty will arise at that plane; (it is) not that mental joy faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those non percipient beings equanimity faculty will not arise and (mental) joy faculty also had not arisen at that plane.

(Mental) joy faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty :P: understanding faculty :P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those pure-abode beings at the moment of second consciousness (mental) joy faculty had not arisen at that plane (it is) not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those non percipient beings (mental) joy faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at that plane. Had (mental) joy faculty arisen to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness, mind faculty will not arise at that plane; (it is) not that (mental) joy faculty had not arisen to those person at that plane. To those non percipient beings mind faculty will not arise at that plane. (Base on (mental) joy faculty)

432. Equanimity faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will faith faculty P: understanding faculty P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure abode beings equanimity faculty had not arisen at that plane, it is not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those non percipient beings equanimity faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had equanimity faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness mind faculty will not arise at that plane it is not equanimity faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those non-percipient beings mind faculty will not arise and equanimity faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on equanimity faculty)

433. Faith faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will understanding faculty P: mind faculty not arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings faith faculty had not arisen at that plane it is not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane to those non percipient beings faith faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.

Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had faith faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness mind faculty will not arise at that plane. It is that faith faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those non-percipient beings mind faculty will not arise and faith faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on faith faculty)

434. Understanding faculty had not arisen to this person at this plane. Will mind faculty arise to that person at that plane?
To those at the birth-moment of pure-abode beings understanding faculty had not arisen at that plane. It is not that mind faculty will not arise to those persons at that plane. To those non-percipient beings understanding faculty had not arisen and mind faculty also will not arise at that plane.
Or else, mind faculty will not arise to this person at this plane. Had understanding faculty not arisen to that person at that plane?
To those endowed with final consciousness mind faculty will not arise at that plane. It is not that understanding faculty had not arisen to those persons at that plane. To those non-percipient beings mind faculty will not arise and understanding faculty also had not arisen at that plane. (Based on understanding faculty) :P:

END OF PROCESS CHAPTER. (*Pavattivāro Niṭṭhito*)

3. CHAPTER ON COMPREHENSION (*Pariññāvāra*)

1. CHAPTER ON THE PRESENT (*Paccuppannavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

435. This person comprehends ear faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person comprehends ear faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.
Or else, this person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Dose that person comprehend eye faculty? No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Dose this person cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person cultivates "I shall come to know the unknown." Dose that person comprehend eye faculty. No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Does that person cultivate final knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, that person cultivate final knowledge faculty. Dose that person comprehends eye faculty?
Two persons cultivate final knowledge faculty. They do not comprehend eye faculty. Arahat-path person cultivate final knowledge faculty and comprehend also eye faculty.

This person comprehend eye faculty. Dose that person realize final-knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person realize final-knowledge faculty. Dose that person comprehends eye faculty? No (Based on eye faculty).

436. This person eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Dose that person cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person cultivates "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. Dose that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.

This person eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person cultivates final-knowledge faculty. Dose that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons cultivate final-knowledge faculty. They do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. No return-path person cultivate final-knowledge faculty and eradicate also (mental) grief faculty.

This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Does that person realize final-knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person realizes final-knowledge. Dose that person eradicate (mental)grief faculty? No. (Based on (mental) grief faculty)

437. This person cultivates “I shall come to know the unknown “faculty. Dose that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person cultivates final-knowledge faculty. Dose that person cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown “faculty? No.

This person cultivates “I shall come to know the unknown faculty. Does that person realize final-knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person realizes final-knower faculty. Dose that person cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown faculty? No. (Based on “I shall come to know the unknown “faculty)

438. This person cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person realize final-knower faculty? No.
Or else, this person realize final-knower faculty. Does that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? No.
(Based on final knowledge faculty)

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

439. This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental)grief faculty?
Non return–path person does not comprehend eye faculty ; it is not that he does not eradicate (mental)grief faculty. With the exception of two path persons, the remaining persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.
Or else, this person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat-path person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. With the exception two path persons, the remaining persons do not eradicate (mental)grief faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Does that person not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown faculty?
The eighth person does not comprehend eye faculty. It is not that he does not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty . With the exception of two path persons, the remaining persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also do not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty.
Or else, this person does not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat path person does not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty. It is not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. With the exception two path persons , the remaining persons do not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown “faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty . Does that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Two persons do not comprehend eye faculty ; (it is) not that they do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. With the exception of three path persons, the remaining persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty? Yes

This person not comprehend eye faculty . Does that person not realize final-knowledge faculty?
This person realizes Arahat-fruition. That person does not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that he does not realize final-knower faculty. With the exception of Arahat-path person and Arahat person, the remaining persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also do not realize final knower faculty.
Or else, this person does not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat-path person does not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that does not comprehend eye faculty. With the exception of Arahat-path person and Arahat person, the remaining persons do not realize final-knower faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty)

440. This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty?
The eighth person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty ; (it is) not that he does not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty. With exception of two path persons, the remaining persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also do not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty.
Or else, this person does not cultivate “I shall come to know the unknown” faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty?

Non returner path person does not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty ; it is not that he does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty . With the exception of two path persons, the remaining persons do not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty and also do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Two persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty . With exception of three path persons the remaining persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person not realize final-knower faculty?
This person realize Arahat-fruition. That person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; it is not that he does not realize final-knower faculty . With the exception of non-returner path person and Arahat person, the remaining person do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also do not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person does not realize final-knower faculty , does that person not eradicate (mental)grief faculty? Non-returner path person does not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he does not eradicate (mental)grief faculty. With the exception of non-returner path person and Arahat-person, the remaining persons do not realize final-knower faculty and also do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. (Based on (mental) grief faculty).

441. This person does not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. Does that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Three path persons do not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown "faculty; (it is) not they do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. With the exception of four path persons , the remaining persons do not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown "faculty and also do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty ?
The eighth person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; it is not that he does not cultivate " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. With the exception of four path persons , the remaining persons do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also do not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty.

This person does not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. Does that person not realize final-knower faculty?
This person realizes Arahat-fruition. That person does not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty; it is not that he does not realize final-knower faculty. With the exception of the eighth person and Arahat person, the remaining persons do not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty and also do not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person does not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not cultivate " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty?
The eighth person does not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he does not cultivate "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. With the exception of the eighth person and Arahat person , the remaining persons do not realize final-knower faculty and also do not cultivate " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. (Based on "I shall come to know the unknown" faculty.)

442. This person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not realize final-knower faculty?
This person realizes Arahat fruition that person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; it is not that he does not realize final-knower faculty. With the exception of the three path persons and Arahat person , the remaining persons do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also do not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person does not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Three path persons do not realize final-knower faculty; it is not that they do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. With the exception of three path persons and Arahat person , the remaining persons do not realize final-knower faculty and also do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. (Based on final knowledge faculty)

2. CHAPTER ON THE PAST (*Atītavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

443. This person had comprehended eye faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person comprehended eye faculty?
Two persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; he had not comprehended eye faculty, Arahat person had eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also had comprehend eye faculty.

This person had comprehended eye faculty. Had that person cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person comprehended eye faculty?
Six persons had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they had not comprehended eye faculty. Arahat person had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had comprehended eye faculty.

This person had comprehended eye faculty. Had that person cultivated final knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had cultivated final knowledge faculty, had that person comprehended eye faculty? Yes.

This person had comprehended eye faculty. Had that person realized final-knower faculty?
This person realizes Arahat fruition. That person had comprehended eye faculty; he had not realized final-knower faculty. This person had realized Arahat fruition. That person had comprehended eye faculty and also had realized final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person had realized final-knower faculty. Had that person comprehended eye faculty? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty)

444. This person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Four persons had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Three persons had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had eradicated (mental) grief faculty.

This person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person cultivated final-knowledge faculty?

Two persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; they had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Arahat person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also had cultivated final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person realized final- knower faculty?
Three persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; they had not realized final-knower faculty. Arahat person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also had realized final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person had realized final-knower faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
(Based on (mental) grief faculty)

445. This person had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person cultivated final-knowledge?
Six persons had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Arahat person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had cultivated final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.

This person had person cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person realized final-knower faculty?
Seven persons had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they had not realized final-knower faculty. Arahat person had cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had realized final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person had realized final-knower faculty. Had that person cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes. (Based on "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty).

446. This person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person realize final-knower faculty?
This person realizes Arahat-fruition. That person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty; he had not realized final-knower faculty. This person had realized Arahat-fruition had cultivated final-knowledge faculty and also had realized final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person had realized final-knower faculty. Had that person cultivated final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
(Based on final-knowledge faculty)

447. This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Six persons had not comprehended eye faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty.
Or else, this person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty? Yes.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Six persons had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Two persons had not comprehended eye faculty and also had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty? Yes.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Had that person not cultivated final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty? Yes.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Had that person not realized final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not realized final-knower faculty? Had that person not comprehended eye faculty?
This person realizes Arahat-fruition. That person had not realized final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not comprehended eye faculty. Eighth persons had not realized final-knower faculty and also had not comprehended eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty)

448. This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Four persons had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Two persons had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also they had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person ad not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not cultivated final knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons had not cultivated final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Six persons had not cultivated final knowledge faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty.

This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not realized final knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not realized final knower faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Three persons had not realized final knower faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Six persons had not realized final knower faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty.
(Based on (mental) grief faculty)

449. This person had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not cultivated final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Six persons had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Two persons had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty and also had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not realized final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not realized final-knower faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Seven persons had not realized final-knower faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Two persons had not realized final-knower faculty and also had not cultivated "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
(Based on "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty)

450. This person had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not realized final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had not realized final-knower faculty. Had that person not cultivated final-knowledge faculty?

This person realizes Arahat fruition. That person had not realized final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Eight persons had not realized final-knower faculty and also had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. (Based on final-knowledge faculty)

3. CHAPTER ON THE FUTURE (*Anāgatavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

451. This person will comprehend eye faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons will comprehend eye faculty; they will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Five persons will comprehend eye faculty and also will eradicate (mental) grief faculty.
Or else, this person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person will comprehend eye faculty. Will that person cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Six persons will comprehend eye faculty; they will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common worldlings who will attain the Path, will comprehend eye faculty and also will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person will comprehend eye faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person will comprehend eye faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Will that person comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat path person will realize final-knower faculty; he will not comprehend eye faculty. Seven persons will realize final-knower faculty and also will comprehend eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty)

452. This person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Four persons will eradicate (mental) grief faculty; they will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common wordlings who will attain the Path, will eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons will cultivate final-knowledge faculty; he will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Five persons will cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also will eradicate (mental) grief faculty.

This person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Three persons will realize final-knower faculty; they will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Five persons will realize final-knower faculty and also will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. (Based on (mental) grief faculty)

453. This person will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Six persons will cultivate final-knowledge faculty; they will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common worldlings who will attain the path, will cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Will that person cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?

Seven persons will realize final-knower faculty; they will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common wordlings who will attain the path, will realize final-knower faculty and also will cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. (Based on "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty)

454. This person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Arahat path person will realize final-knower faculty; he will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Seven persons will realize final-knower faculty and also will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. (Based on final-knowledge faculty)

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

455. This person will not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Two person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not comprehend eye faculty. Three persons eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not comprehend eye faculty.

This person will not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Six persons will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not comprehend eye faculty. Three persons will not comprehend eye faculty.

This person will not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person not comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person will not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Arahat path person will not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons will not comprehend eye faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Will that person not comprehend eye faculty? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty)

456. This person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Four persons will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Five persons will not cultivate "I shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.

This person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not cultivate final knowledge faculty?
Two persons will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that he will not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Three persons will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not cultivate final knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not realize final knower faculty?
Three persons will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final knower faculty. Two persons will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not realize final knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final knower faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
(Based on mental grief faculty)

457. This person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not cultivate final knowledge faculty?
Six persons will not cultivate '' I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown'' faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Three persons will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Will that person not cultivate " I-shall-come-to- know-the-unknown" faculty ? Yes.

This person will not cultivate " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not realize final knower faculty?

Seven persons will not cultivate " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final knower faculty. Two persons will not cultivate " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not realize final knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final knower faculty. Will that person not cultivate " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes. (Based on " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty).

458. This person will not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Will that person not realize final knower faculty?
Arahat path person will not cultivate final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final knower faculty. Two persons will not cultivate final knowledge faculty and also will not realize final knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final knowledge faculty. Will that person not cultivate? Yes.
(Based on final knowledge faculty).

4. CHAPTER ON THE PRESENT-PAS (*Paccuppannātītāvāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

459. This person comprehends faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had eradicated [mental] grief faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty?
Two persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; they do not comprehend eye faculty. Arahat-path person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also comprehends eye faculty.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Had that person cultivated "I-shall-comes-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty?
Six persons had cultivated " I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they do not comprehend eye faculty. Arahat-path person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also comprehends eye faculty.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Had that person cultivated final knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person had cultivated final knowledge faculty. Dose that person comprehends eye faculty? No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Had that person realized final knower faculty? No.
Or else. this person had realized final knower faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty? No. (Based on eye faculty)

460. This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Had that person cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown". Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?

Six persons had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Non-returner path person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also eradicates (mental) grief faculty.

This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Had that person cultivated final-knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty; No.

This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Had that person realized final knower faculty? No.
Or else, this person had realized final knower faculty. Dose that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.
(Based on mental grief faculty).

461. This person cultivates "I-shall-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person cultivated final knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person had cultivated final knowledge faculty. Dose that person cultivate" I shall come to know the unknown" faculty? No.

This person cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person realized final knowledge faculty? No.

Or else, this person had realized final knower faculty. Dose that person cultivate " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty? No. (Based on " I shall-come-to know-the-unknown" faculty)

462. This person cultivates final knowledge faculty. Had that person realized final knower faculty? No.
Or else, this person had realized final knower faculty. Dose that person cultivate final knowledge faculty? No.
(Based on final knowledge faculty).

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

463. This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons do not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Six persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also had not eradicated [mental] grief faculty.
Or else, this person had not eradicated [mental] grief faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty? Yes.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Had that person not cultivated " I-shall-come-to-know-the- unknown" faculty?
Six persons do not comprehend eye faculty; [it is] not that they had not cultivated " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. Two persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also had not cultivate " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty.

Or else, this person had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty ? Yes.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Had that person not cultivated final knowledge faculty?
Arahat person does not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Seven persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also had not cultivated final knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty? Arahat path person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. Seven persons had not cultivated final knowledge faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Had that person not realized final knower faculty?
Arahat person does not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that he had not realized final knower faculty. Eight persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also had not realized final knower faculty.
Or else, this person had not realized final knower faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat path person had not realized final knower faculty; [it is] not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. Eight persons had not realized final knower faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty).

464. This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I-shall-come-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Six persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Two persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person had not cultivated " I shall come to know the unknown" faculty. Does that person not eradicate [mental] grief faculty? Yes.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not cultivated final knowledge faculty? Arahat person does not eradicate [mental] grief faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Seven persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also had not cultivated final knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Non returner path person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Seven persons had not cultivated final knowledge faculty and also do not eradicate[mental] grief faculty.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not realized final knower faculty?
Arahat person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that he had not realized final knower faculty. Eight persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also had not realized final knower faculty.
Or else, this person had not realized final knower faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Non returner path person had not realized final knower faculty; (it is) not that he does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Eight persons had not realized final knower faculty and also do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.
(Based on (mental) grief faculty).

465. This person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not cultivated final knowledge faculty?

Arahat person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Seven persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had not cultivated final knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty. Does that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
The eighth person had not cultivated final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Seven persons had not cultivated final knowledge faculty and also do not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not realized final knower faculty?
Arahat person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that he had not realized final knower faculty. Eight persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had not realized final knower faculty.
Or else, this person had not realized final knower faculty. Does that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
The eighth person had not realized final knower faculty; (it is) not that he does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Eight persons had not realized final knower faculty and also do not cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. (Based on "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.)

466. This person does not cultivate final knowledge faculty. Had that person not realized final knower faculty?
Arahat person does not cultivate final knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he had not realized final knower faculty. Six persons do not cultivate final knowledge faculty and also had not realized final knower faculty.
Or else, this person had not realized final knower faculty. Does that person not cultivate final knowledge faculty?
Three path persons had not realized final knower faculty; (it is) not that they do not cultivate final knower faculty. Six persons had not realized final knower faculty and also do not cultivate final knowledge faculty. (Based on final knowledge faculty.)

5. Chapter on the Present- Future (*Paccuppannānāgatavara*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

467. This person comprehends eye faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.
Or else, this person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty? No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Will that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty? No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Will that person cultivate final knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate final knowledge faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty? No.

This person comprehends eye faculty. Will that person realize final knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final knower faculty. Does that person comprehend eye faculty?
Seven persons will realize final knower faculty; they do not comprehend eye faculty. Arahat path person will realize final knower faculty and also eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty).

468. This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.

This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate final knowledge faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate final knowledge faculty. Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.

This person eradicates (mental) grief faculty. Will that person realize final knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final knower faculty. Does that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Seven persons will realize final knower faculty; they do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Non returner path person will realize final knower faculty and also eradicates (mental) grief faculty. (Based on mental grief faculty).

469. This person cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person cultivate final knowledge faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will cultivate final knowledge faculty. Does that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Four persons will cultivate final knowledge faculty; they do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. The Eighth person will cultivate final knowledge faculty and also cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person realize final knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will realize final knower faculty. Does that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Seven persons will realize final-knower faculty; they do not cultivate "I-shall-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. The Eighth person will realize final knower faculty and also cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. (Based on "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty).

470. This person cultivates final-knowledge faculty. Will that person realize final knower faculty? Yes.
Or else, this person will cultivate final knower faculty. Does that person cultivate final knowledge faculty?
Five persons will realize final knower faculty; they do not cultivate final knowledge. Three path persons will realize final knower faculty and also cultivate final knowledge. (Based on final-knowledge faculty).

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

471. This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty?
Five person do not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Four person do not comprehend and also will not eradicate (mental) grief) faculty.
Or else, this person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat-path person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. Four persons will not eradicate (mental) grief and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Common worldlings who will attain the path, do not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Eight persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat path person will not cultivates "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. Eight persons will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Seven persons do not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge. Two persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty?
Arahat-path person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he does not comprehend eye faculty. Two persons will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also do not comprehend eye faculty.

This person does not comprehend eye faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Seven persons do not comprehend eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons do not comprehend eye faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not comprehend eye faculty? Yes.
(Based on eye faculty).

472. This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to- know-unknown" faculty?
Common worldlings who will attain the path, do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-known" faculty. Eight persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty?

Non returner path person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that he does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Eight persons will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Six persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Three persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes.

This person does not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Seven persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons do not eradicate (mental) grief faculty ad also will not realize the final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not eradicate (mental) grief faculty? Yes. (Based on (mental) grief faculty).

473. This person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knower faculty?
Four persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Three persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Does that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes.

This person does not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Seven persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons do not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? Yes. (Based on "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty).

474. This person does not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Five persons do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons do not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Does that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty? Yes. (Based on final-knowledge faculty).

6. Chapter on the Past-Future (*Atītānāgatavāra*)

Positive (*Anuloma*)

475. This person had comprehended eye faculty. Will that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.
Or else, this person will eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Had that person comprehend faculty? No.

This person had comprehended eye faculty. Will that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person comprehend eye faculty? No.

This person had comprehended eye faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? No.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Had that person comprehend eye faculty? No.
(Based on eye faculty).

476. This person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty? No.
Or else, this person will cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person eradicate (mental) grief faculty? No.

This person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty?

Two persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Non-returner person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty? Six persons will cultivate final-knowledge faculty; they had not eradicated (mental) grief. Non-returner person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also had eradicated (mental) grief faculty.

This person had eradicated (mental) faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty?
Arahat person had eradicated (mental) grief faculty; he will not realize final-knower faculty. Two persons had eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also will realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Had that person eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Six persons will realize final-knower faculty; they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Two persons will realize final-knower faculty and also had eradicated (mental) grief faculty. (Based on (mental) grief faculty).

477. This person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Two persons had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Five persons had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Two persons will cultivate final-knowledge faculty; they had not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Five persons will cultivate final-knowledge and also had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty?
Arahat person had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; he will not realize final-knower faculty. Six persons had cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will realize final-unknown" faculty and also will realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Had that person cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Two persons will realize final-knower faculty; they had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Six persons will realize final-knower faculty and also faculty. (Based on "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty).

478. This person had cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Will that person realize final-knower faculty? No.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Had that person cultivated final-knowledge faculty? No.
(Based on final-knowledge faculty).

Negative (*Paccanīka*)

479. This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Will that person not eradicate (mental) grief?
Five persons had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Four persons had not comprehended eye faculty and also will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty.
Or else, this person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty?
Arahat person will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that he had not comprehended eye faculty. Four persons will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also had not comprehended eye faculty.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Common worldlings who will attain the path had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Eight persons had not comprehended eye faculty and also will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty?
Arahat person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that he had not comprehended eye faculty. Eight persons will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had not comprehended eye faculty.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Seven persons had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Two persons had not comprehended eye faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty?

Arahat person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that he had not comprehended eye faculty. Two persons will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also had not comprehended eye faculty.

This person had not comprehended eye faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Eight persons had not comprehended eye faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, had not comprehended eye faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will realize final-knower faculty. Had that person not comprehended eye faculty?
Arahat person will not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not comprehended eye faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not realize final-knower faculty and also had not comprehended eye faculty. (Based on eye faculty)

480. This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not eradicate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Common worldlings who will attain the path, had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Six persons had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Three persons will not eradicate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Six persons will not eradicate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty.

This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not eradicate final-knowledge faculty? Six persons had not eradicated (mental) faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Common worldlings who will not attain path had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Two persons will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain path, will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty.

This person had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Six persons had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not eradicate (mental) grief faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, his person will not realize final-knower faculty. Had that person not eradicated (mental) grief faculty?
Arahat person will not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not realize final-knower faculty and also had not eradicated (mental) grief faculty. (Based on mental grief faculty).

481. This person had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not cultivate final-knowledge faculty?
Two persons had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty.
Or else, this person will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty. Had that person not cultivate "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?
Two persons will not cultivate the final-knowledge faculty; (it is) not that they had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not cultivate final-knowledge faculty and also had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty.

This person had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Two persons had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty; (it is) not that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.
Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Had that person not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty?

Arahat person will not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not realize final-knower faculty and also had not cultivated "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty. (Based on "I-shall-come-to-know-the-unknown" faculty)

482. This person had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Will that person not realize final-knower faculty?
Eight persons had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty; (it is not) that they will not realize final-knower faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty and also will not realize final-knower faculty.

Or else, this person will not realize final-knower faculty. Had that person not cultivated final-knowledge faculty?
Arahat person will not realize final-knower faculty; (it is) not that he had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. Common worldlings, who will not attain the path, will not realize final-knower faculty and also had not cultivated final-knowledge faculty. (Based on final-knowledge faculty).

End of Chapter on Comprehension. (*Pariññāvāro*)